

**THE**  
**MATLOCK FAMILY**  
**OF**  
**VIRGINIA, TENNESSEE, INDIANA, AND BEYOND**

**BY**  
**JACK E. MAC DONALD**  
**POWELL, WYOMING**

## **STATUS**

**Last Updated: 15 October 2014**

**Four Generations Shown (Approximately 221 Pages)**

**Compiled By:**

Jack E. MacDonald  
Road 9  
Powell, Wyoming

**E-Mail Me At:** [jacmac432@yahoo.com](mailto:jacmac432@yahoo.com)

## **REFERENCES & INDEX**

A listing of references and other source material, as well as an all-name index, is provided at the end of this genealogy.

Although an attempt was made to utilize primary source documents (birth, marriage, death, and census records, etc.) in compiling and verifying the information contained in this genealogy, some of the data that is presented was taken from secondary source material (correspondence, published genealogies, county histories, etc.), and could not always be substantiated by me personally due to a lack of access to the source data. As a consequence, some of the information presented in this genealogy may be subject to change as additional source material becomes available.

## **INTRODUCTION**

Over the years, a large quantity of research has been done on the Matlock family. Based upon this research, and research that I have carried out on my own, a probable line of descent from the John Matlock who resided in New Kent County, Virginia down to the William Matlock who was born in about 1750-1755 in Virginia, and who died in 1829 in Morgan County, Indiana, is illustrated below. Unfortunately, the William Matlock (b. ca. 1750-1755) still remains the earliest known member of our Matlock family to have been positively identified to date. Even though the below line of descent has not been proven beyond all doubt, it is believed to be highly probable.

To begin with, there were two John Matlocks residing in New Kent County, Virginia during the late 1600's and early 1700's, namely John Matlock, Sr. and his son, John Matlock, Jr. In the christening records of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County, three Matlock entries were found for the years 1701, 1702, and 1703. According to these Parish records, the father of the two children christened in 1701 and 1703, George and Thomas Matlock, respectively, was John Matlock, Jr. The father of the William Matlock who was christened in 1702, however, was shown as John Matlock also, but without a Jr. or Sr. suffix behind his name.

Because of the absence of a suffix behind the father's name in the 1702 christening record, and the time span between the christening of George and Thomas, many researchers have concluded that William was most likely the son of John Matlock, Sr. and his second wife, Margaret. Until such time as new evidence suggests otherwise, it is also this author's opinion that John Matlock, Sr. is the most probable ancestor of our William Matlock (b. ca. 1750-1755).

Although the actual place that John Matlock, Sr. was born has never been substantiated, it is likely that he was born in England and emigrated to the New World in the latter part of the 1600's. In addition, even though some individuals claim otherwise, to the best of my knowledge I know of no documentary evidence that confirms where John was born, when he was born, his parentage, or the maiden names of his wives. Other than name similarity, it appears that those who claim otherwise are relying more on wishful thinking, and conjecture, than fact.

Regardless of the above, John Matlock, Sr. is known to have been married at least twice during his life. He is known to have been married to a woman named Ann, and from that marriage he had one known son, John Matlock, Jr. This John, Jr. was later married to a woman named Hester Watson. Ann died on 23 March 1700 in New Kent County, Virginia.

After John's wife, Ann, passed away, he married next to a woman named Margaret in St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County, Virginia on 27 April 1701. From this marriage, John is believed to have had another son named William who was christened in St. Peter's Parish on 19 July 1702. John Matlock, Sr. subsequently died in New Kent County, Virginia on 6 January 1718. His widow, Margaret, appears to have died there during that same year.

With respect to the William Matlock who was christened in 1702, he appears to have also been married twice during his life. Although the name of his first wife is not known at this time, his second wife was named Elizabeth. Both of William's marriages are believed to have taken place in Virginia. William later died in about 1768 in Bedford County, Virginia.

Although there is no accurate accounting of the elder William's children, he is thought to have had at least one child, a son named David, from his first marriage. This David Matlock was born in about 1730 in Virginia, was married to a woman named Margaret, and died in 1790 in Washington County, North Carolina (now Tennessee).

From his second marriage to Elizabeth, the elder William is thought to have had at least three children. He is believed to have had a son named William, whose genealogy is presented below; a son named Valentine who was born in the 1750's in Bedford County, Virginia, was married to Mary "Polly" Shrewsbury, and died in 1825 in Wayne County, Kentucky; and a son named John who was born in Virginia and was married to a woman named Margaret.

William Matlock's son, William, from his second marriage to Elizabeth, is believed to be the William Matlock who was born in about 1750-1755 in Virginia, who was married to Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, and who died in 1829 in Morgan County, Indiana.

**NOTE:** In reading this manuscript, please keep in mind that each individual is assigned a number as a child. Information pertaining to that individual as an adult will be found in the subsequent generation under that same assigned number.

**PROBABLE LINE OF DESCENT:****John Matlock, Sr.**

b. Eng. (?)

m. (1) Ann (MNU). (died 23 March 1699/1700 in New Kent Co., VA.)<sup>1</sup>m. (2) 27 April 1701 to Margaret (MNU) in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA.<sup>1</sup>  
(died 31 December 1718 in New Kent Co., VA.)<sup>1</sup>d. 6 January 1718 in New Kent Co., VA.<sup>1</sup>

\

**William Matlock**b. in New Kent Co., VA.<sup>1</sup>chr. 19 July 1702 in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA.<sup>1</sup>m. (1) (Katherine MNU ?) in VA.<sup>2</sup>m. (2) ca. 1750 to Elizabeth (MNU) in VA.<sup>3</sup>d. 1768 in Bedford Co., VA.<sup>4</sup>

\

**William Matlock \***b. ca. 1750-1755 in VA.<sup>2</sup>m. ca. 1776 to Sarah "Sally" (Shepherd ?) in VA.<sup>5,6</sup>d. 1829 at Mooreville, Morgan Co., IN.<sup>2,7</sup>**\* This William Matlock represents Generation One in the following genealogy.****DATES**

For the most part, many conflicting dates were easily straightened out by simply rechecking the source material or official records. In some cases, however, marriage dates may vary from other published works because the researcher used the date of a marriage bond, or the date a marriage license was issued, instead of the actual marriage date. Even though some of the source material I used did not specify the origin of the marriage date given, I have tried to differentiate the marriage dates as accurately as possible. In a number of cases an approximate date of marriage, using the abbreviation "ca." for circa (about), is shown based upon information provided in various census documents.

Another dating problem involves the recording of marriage banns. A couple's intentions to marry, or banns of marriage, were generally proclaimed in church on three consecutive Sundays, and if no legal impediments precluded the couple from being married, their marriage would be sanctioned after the third proclamation. Unfortunately, the first or second proclamation will often be cited as the marriage date instead of the third. I must admit, however, that this is difficult to avoid in some cases because of missing or damaged records.

Death dates may also vary in that the date of burial, or the date a will was written or submitted for probate, will sometimes be cited by others instead of the actual death date. In those cases where I was unable to verify which of two dates was correct, I generally went with the one that referenced the most credible source material, or simply used the year only.

One of the most common dating conflicts involves the use of the Julian Calendar versus the Gregorian Calendar. On 14 September 1752, the Gregorian Calendar was officially adopted in both Great Britain and its colonies in North America, and the first day of the year then became 1 January. Prior to that date, the Julian Calendar had been in effect and the first day of the year was 25 March. As a consequence, many of the dates found in documents in the 1600's and first half of the 1700's for the months of January, February, and March reflect, or possibly could reflect, a double date, such as 15 February 1735/1736. Even though both dates may be perfectly acceptable based upon the calendar that was in use at the time, to be consistent with current dating procedures the second date is most accurate.

## **LOCATIONS**

With respect to the location at which an event took place, there were many cases when it was not possible to find any record giving the exact location that a birth, marriage or death took place. Because I feel quite strongly that dates should always be accompanied by places, if for no other reason than to aid future research, I made a number of assumptions regarding location based upon available information. For instance, if a family is found in the Fayette County, Indiana census records for 1840 and 1850, and they also show up in the deed and tax records of that county for the same period, I did not feel that it was unreasonable to assume that any children they had during this period were probably also born in Fayette County. In some cases, however, my comfort level with assuming a possible location was limited to a state only.

## ABBREVIATIONS

**NOTE:** Abbreviations for all states will be the two digit abbreviations used by the United States Postal Service.

- \* ----- denotes author's direct-line ancestor (pedigree)
- b. ----- born
- bur. ----- buried
- ca. ----- circa (about)
- calc. ----- calculated (generally the date of a document or the date an event transpired less a persons stated age)
- Cem. ----- Cemetery
- chr. ----- christened/baptized
- Co. ----- County
- d. ----- died
- Eng. ----- England
- m. ----- married
- MNU ----- married name unknown
- Rev. ----- Reverend
- Twp. ----- Township

THE  
MATLOCK FAMILY  
OF  
VIRGINIA, TENNESSEE, INDIANA, AND BEYOND

GENERATION ONE

1. William Matlock. \*

William Matlock, who is believed to have been born in Virginia sometime during the period 1750-1755, is the earliest known member of our Matlock family to have been positively identified to date. And, as covered in the Introduction, even though his parentage has yet to be proven beyond all doubt, he is very likely a son of the William Matlock who was christened on 19 July 1702 in St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County, Virginia, was married lastly to a woman named Elizabeth, and died in Bedford County, Virginia in about 1768.<sup>1,3,4</sup>

Our William was later married in Virginia to a woman named Sarah (also called Sally) in about 1775.<sup>5</sup> (This year of marriage is based upon the year of birth of their eldest child, Mary). Even though it too has yet to be proven beyond all doubt, she is believed by many researchers to possibly be Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, a daughter of one of William's neighbors in Albemarle County, Virginia, James Shepherd.<sup>2,8</sup>

Sometime after their marriage, William and Sarah left Virginia and moved into that portion of Washington County, North Carolina, that had been formed into Sullivan County, Tennessee District, in 1779. (**NOTE:** Washington County, North Carolina embraced the entire state of Tennessee before 1779). Based upon what I have been able to determine from available documents, the earliest child of William and Sarah's to have been born in Tennessee with any certainty was Elizabeth in 1786. I personally believe that the family was in Tennessee prior to this time, however.



After North Carolina ceded the Tennessee District to the United States Government and it was divided into counties, William and Sarah were residing in that part of Tennessee that was formed into Knox County in 1792. And later, in 1801, when Roane County was formed from Knox County, it is in the records of that County that we find William and his family. In fact, William was one of the signers of the petition to form Roane County.<sup>9</sup>

Sometime prior to 1800, William appears to have purchased land along the Tennessee River, and by 1801, he was also operating a grist mill on Cave Creek.<sup>10</sup> Although a number of William's children apparently moved in about 1812/1813 to the White River country of the Indiana Territory, William appears to have remained in Roane County, where he is found paying taxes on 336 acres of land from 1814 through the 1822/1823 tax year.<sup>9,11,12</sup> William did eventually move to Indiana, however, where he settled in Morgan County. William died at Mooreville in Morgan County, Indiana in 1829.<sup>2,7</sup> His Last Will and Testament was subsequently submitted for probate before the Morgan County Court by his son, John, on 2 November 1829.<sup>7</sup> Although William's wife, Sarah, is known to have survived him, the date and place of her death have not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

2. Mary ----- b. 1776 in VA.<sup>5</sup>  
    "Polly"      m. ca. 1797 to Thomas Littleton in Washington Co., TN.<sup>2,5</sup>  
                   d. 1850 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>5</sup>  
                   bur. Cave Creek Cem., Cave Creek, Roane Co., TN.<sup>5</sup>
- \* 3. John ----- b. 14 July 1779 in VA.<sup>13</sup>  
    Shepherd      m. (1) 7 December 1801 to Eleanor "Nellie" Haggerty in Roane  
                   Co., TN.<sup>13</sup>  
                   m. (2) 27 November 1839 to Polly Oatman in La Salle Co., IL.<sup>13</sup>  
                   d. 5 August 1846 at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>13,14</sup>  
                   bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>14</sup>
4. William ----- b. ca. 1781, probably in VA.  
                   m. (1) 29 September 1801 to Nancy Kitchen in Knox Co., TN.<sup>2,15</sup>  
                   m. (2) by bond dated 4 January 1803 to Sarah "Sally" Walker in  
                   Roane Co., TN.<sup>2,16</sup>  
                   d. November 1826 in Monroe Co., IN. (William's will was written on  
                   3 November 1826, and probated on 18 November 1826)<sup>17</sup>

5. James ----- b. ca. 1784 in either VA. or TN.  
m. 5 January 1810 to Rosanna Eliza Wood in TN. <sup>18</sup>  
d. 12 January 1833 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>19</sup>
6. Elizabeth ----- b. 1785 in Sullivan Co., TN. (TN. District of NC.) <sup>20,21</sup>  
m. ca. 1801 to Thomas C. Walker in TN. <sup>20</sup>  
d. 1855 in Mahaska Co., IA. <sup>20</sup>  
bur. White Cem., Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., IA. <sup>20</sup>
7. Thomas ----- b. 4 February 1788 in Hawkins Co., TN. (TN. District of NC.) <sup>22,23</sup>  
Henry m. Elizabeth Rogers / Rodgers in Clarke Co., AL. <sup>22,24</sup>  
d. 15 June 1854 in Houston Co., TX. <sup>22</sup>  
bur. Glenwood Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22</sup>
8. David ----- b. 20 December 1788 in Hawkins Co., TN. (TN. District of NC.) <sup>25</sup>  
m. by bond dated 31 December 1808 to Nancy Agnes Lee in  
Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
d. 10 March 1861 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>
9. George ----- b. ca. 1790 in Hawkins Co., TN. <sup>2,4</sup>  
m. ca. 1810 to Sarah "Sally" Lee in Roane Co., TN. <sup>2,4</sup>  
d. 25 October 1826 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>2,4</sup>
10. Rosanna ----- b. ca. 1792 in Knox Co., TN. <sup>2</sup>  
"Rosey" m. (1) 22 January 1812 to David R. Brazeale in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
m. (2) 3 December 1849 to William Ballard in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
d. (last found on the 1850 census of Roane Co., TN.) <sup>26</sup>
11. Johanna ----- b. ca. 1794 in Knox Co., TN. <sup>2</sup>  
"Anna" m. by bond dated 24 August 1813 to Charles Kitchen in Roane  
Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
d. 27 January 1834 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2,4</sup>
12. Jesse ----- b. 4 March 1796 in Knox Co., TN. <sup>27,28</sup>  
m. by bond dated 5 April 1821 to Eleander McPherson in Roane  
Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
d. 6 July 1877 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>27,28</sup>  
bur. Matlock Cem., Loudon Co., TN. (replacement stone erected in  
the Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN.) <sup>27,28</sup>

13. Nancy ----- b. ca. 1801 in Knox Co., TN.  
m. William Kitchen, probably in IN. <sup>2,4</sup>  
d. (last found in Clay Co., IN. - deed dated on 8 October 1839). <sup>29</sup>

**NOTE:** Unfortunately a large number of researchers appear confused regarding the marriage of # 13 Nancy Matlock to William Kitchen. Nancy Matlock was not married to William Matlock on 29 September 1801, as many cite, as Nancy Matlock was not even born until 1801. What has apparently confused many researchers is the wording in the marriage record of Nancy's brother, William Matlock, to Nancy Kitchen. This marriage did take place in Knox County, Tennessee on 29 September 1801. If one actually reads the marriage record correctly, it is clear that it pertains to the marriage of William Matlock and Nancy Kitchen, not Nancy Matlock and William Kitchen.

## GENERATION TWO

**NOTE:** Only the author's pedigree ancestor and known siblings are covered in this generation.

### 2. Mary "Polly" Matlock.

Mary Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is believed to have been born in Virginia in 1776.<sup>5</sup> The date of Mary's birth was taken from the records of the Cave Creek Cemetery in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>5</sup> As a young girl, Mary would have moved with her parents to Sullivan County in the Tennessee District of North Carolina. This county had been formed in 1779 from Washington County, North Carolina. She was subsequently raised in that part of Tennessee that was eventually formed into Knox County in 1792, and then Roane County in 1801.

Mary is known to have later been married in Tennessee to a man named Thomas Littleton in about 1797.<sup>2,5</sup> (This year of marriage is based upon the year of birth of their eldest child, James).<sup>5</sup> Thomas, who had been born in Hawkins County, North Carolina in about 1768, was the son of William Littleton and Sarah Cottingham.<sup>5,19</sup>

Although Mary and Thomas probably resided in Hawkins County, Tennessee for a few years after their marriage, they eventually moved to Roane County, Tennessee, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives. Mary died in Roane County Tennessee in 1850, while Thomas died there in 1860.<sup>5</sup> Both Mary and Thomas were subsequently buried in the Cave Creek Cemetery at Cave Creek in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>5</sup>

In a court case filed on 24 September 1868 in Roane County, Tennessee (George L. Littleton vs. William Littleton) it is stated that "Thomas Littleton is now dead leaving ten children and heirs at law - four being dead."<sup>30</sup> Although the names and some additional information are presented in this court case on all of Thomas and Mary's children, there are a couple of discrepancies in the information provided.<sup>30</sup> In addition to the below-listed children who were named in this court case, Thomas and Mary are believed to have also had two children who died in infancy.

## Issue: (Surname Littleton)

14. James ----- b. 1799 in Hawkins Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 m. 30 December 1819 to Katherine "Kitty" Brown in Roane Co.,  
 TN. <sup>5,16</sup>  
 d. 1863 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 bur. Cave Creek Cem., Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>
15. William ----- b. calc. 1800 in Hawkins Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 m. by bond dated 11 August 1825 to Martha Brown in Roane Co.,  
 TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. last found on the 1870 census of Roane Co., TN. <sup>31</sup>
16. Elizabeth ----- b. calc. 1804 in Hawkins Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 "Betsey" m. 21 November 1816 to Samuel Stow in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1850 census of Roane Co., TN.) <sup>26</sup>
17. Pleasant ----- b. 1806 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 m. 23 July 1828 to Catherine Anthony in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 1851 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 bur. Cave Creek Cem., Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>
18. Mary ----- b. calc. 1812 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 "Polly" m. (1) 10 September 1825 to Robert Stow in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 m. (2) 26 January 1847 to Hiram Wilson in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1850 census of Roane Co., TN.) <sup>26</sup>
19. Malinda ----- b. calc. 1815 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 A. m. by bond dated 27 December 1834 to Elijah Heath in Roane  
 Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1870 census of Dickson Co., TN.) <sup>32</sup>
20. Sarah ----- b. ca. 1816 in Roane Co., TN.  
 "Sally" m. by bond dated 21 March 1834 to William Mathis in Roane Co.,  
 TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. Dickson Co., TN. <sup>30</sup>
21. George ----- b. 26 February 1818 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 L. m. 22 March 1847 to Rebecca Mathis in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 29 June 1897 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>  
 bur. Cave Creek Cem., Roane Co., TN. <sup>5</sup>

22. Emaline ----- b. 12 February 1822 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>33</sup>  
 "Lena" m. 22 July 1841 to Ephraim M. Miller in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 7 May 1899 in Whitman Co., WA. <sup>33</sup>  
 bur. Oakesdale Cem., Oakesdale, Whitman Co., WA. <sup>33</sup>
23. Minerva ----- b. calc. 1826 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 m. 22 January 1854 to Samuel A. Preston in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1870 census of Roane Co., TN.) <sup>31</sup>

### 3. John Shepherd Matlock, Sr. \*

John Matlock, Sr., the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, was born, probably in Virginia, on 14 July 1779. <sup>13</sup> As a young boy, John would have moved with his parents to Sullivan County in the Tennessee District of North Carolina. This county had been formed during the year John was born from Washington County, North Carolina. John was subsequently raised in that part of Tennessee that was eventually formed into Knox County in 1792, and then Roane County in 1801.

John Matlock is known to have been married twice during his life. He was married first to a woman named Eleanor "Nellie" Haggerty on 7 December 1801 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>2,6,13,14</sup> Although Eleanor Haggerty is known to have been born in Ireland on 1 May 1783, the identity of her parents has not been determined. <sup>13,14</sup> There were also in Roane County a woman named Prissillah Haggerty who was married Joseph Hacker on 8 June 1802, and a woman named Sarah Haggerty who was married Julius Hacker on 29 October 1809. <sup>16</sup> Although these two could very possibly be sisters of Eleanor's, this has not been substantiated.

In about 1812/1813, John and Eleanor moved with a number of the Matlock clan into the Indiana Territory where they settled along the White River. After arriving in the Indiana Territory, John and his family appear to have resided for a time in what was then called Knox County, but are presently Monroe and Morgan Counties. John Matlock and his family eventually moved north into what is now Hendricks County, Indiana. In 1828, John Matlock and Mr. Henry Fowler established the first settlement in Union Township in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>34</sup>

John remained in Hendricks County until 1833, at which time he journeyed to Illinois seeking to buy land. Having purchased a small farm in La Salle County from a man named Harris, he moved his family there the following year.<sup>35,36</sup> Besides John and Eleanor, five sons also moved from Indiana to Illinois. One of their sons, John Shepherd Matlock, Jr., returned to Indiana after only a short period, however.

In 1834, John sold the Harris property to Robert Ford and William Burns, subsequently purchasing another farm from a Mr. James Ford.<sup>35,36</sup> This farm was also situated in La Salle County, and covered the present site of Pavilion near Yorkville. During this same year, the first Sunday school to be held in that part of Illinois met in the home of John and Eleanor Matlock.<sup>37</sup> In 1841, when Kendall County, Illinois was formed from parts of La Salle and Kane Counties, John's farm was included in that County. Eleanor, who died on 9 February 1839 at Yorkville in La Salle County (now within Kendall County, Illinois), was subsequently buried in the Pavilion Cemetery at Yorkville.<sup>13,14</sup>

After Eleanor passed away, John married for a second time to a woman named Polly Oatman. This marriage took place on 27 November 1839 in La Salle County, Illinois.<sup>13</sup> John died at Yorkville in Kendall County, Illinois on 5 August 1846.<sup>13,14</sup> His will, which had been written on 6 July 1846, was admitted for probate on 3 November 1846.<sup>38</sup> John was also buried in the Pavilion Cemetery in Kendall County.<sup>14</sup> Whatever became of Polly Oatman has not been determined.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Matlock)

24. Thomas ----- b. 6 October 1802 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>39</sup>  
     Jefferson       m. 11 September 1823 to Nancy Ballard in Morgan Co., IN.<sup>39,40</sup>  
                     d. 25 July 1865 at Kahoka, Clark Co., MO.<sup>41</sup>
25. James ----- b. 18 March 1804 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>39,42</sup>  
     Burton         m. 16 June 1825 to Susan Asher in Owen Co., IN.<sup>39,40</sup>  
                     d. 9 September 1879 at Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>  
                     bur. Marionville I.O.O.F. Cem., Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>
26. William ----- b. 4 February 1806 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>39,43</sup>  
     Tyndall        m. 8 September 1825 to Elizabeth Jane "Betsy" Ballard in  
                     Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>39,40</sup>  
                     d. 19 September 1872 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>39,43</sup>  
                     bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>43</sup>

27. Margaret ----- b. 2 March 1808 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>39</sup>  
 m. (1) 20 August 1829 to Simeon Oatman in Hendricks Co., IN.  
 (marriage license issued 14 August 1829) <sup>39,40</sup>  
 m. (2) 7 January 1841 to Joseph Brumbach in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 1842 in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
28. Sarah ----- b. 29 February 1810 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>14,39</sup>  
 "Sally" m. 25 April 1829 to William Paul in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. 25 July 1849 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14,39</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>
- \* 29. John ----- b. 16 February 1812 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>39,46</sup>  
 Shepherd, m. 26 August 1836 to Mary Banta Cassatt at Wabash, Wabash  
 Jr. Co., IN. (marriage license issued 24 August 1836) <sup>39,45,46,47</sup>  
 d. 11 September 1879 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,47</sup>  
 bur. Matlock Cem., Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>47</sup>
30. West ----- b. 4 March 1814 in Knox Co., IN. Territory <sup>14,39</sup>  
 Walker m. 23 February 1840 to Lavina Trumbo in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>39,44</sup>  
 "Wes" d. 17 July 1886 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>
31. George ----- b. 10 July 1816 in Knox Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Washington m. 1 May 1842 to Martha "Patsy" Green in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. (disappeared during a sea voyage around the Horn of South  
 America going to the gold fields in California.) <sup>39</sup>
32. David ----- b. 16 February 1819 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>14,39</sup>  
 (Rev.) m. 29 August 1839 to Elizabeth B. "Betsy" Johnson in Kane Co.,  
 IL. <sup>14,39,44</sup>  
 d. 3 September 1877 at Makanda, Jackson Co., IL. <sup>14,39</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>
33. Joseph ----- b. 10 January 1821 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Hawkins m. (1) 24 September 1844 to Mary Almira Ballard in Hendricks  
 Co., IN. <sup>40,48</sup>  
 m. (2) 16 April 1877 to (Mrs.) Julia H. Allen at Elgin, Kane Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 28 December 1878 at Monticello, White Co., IN. <sup>48</sup>  
 bur. Falls Memorial Gardens Cemetery at Wabash in Wabash Co.,  
 IN. <sup>48</sup>



Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Matlock)

34. Henry ----- b. 17 October 1840 at Yorkville, La Salle Co., IL. <sup>39</sup>  
 Harrison m. 31 October 1858 to Theresa B. Pettit in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 10 June 1901, National Hospital, Leavenworth, Leavenworth  
 Co., KS. <sup>139</sup>  
 bur. Leavenworth National Cem., Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co.,  
 KS. <sup>139</sup>

#### 4. William Matlock.

William Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is thought to have been born in about 1781, probably in Virginia. As a young boy, William would have moved with his parents to Sullivan County in the Tennessee District of North Carolina. This county had been formed in 1779 from Washington County, North Carolina. He was subsequently raised in that part of Tennessee that was eventually formed into Knox County in 1792, and then Roane County in 1801.

William was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Nancy Kitchen on 29 September 1801 in Knox County, Tennessee. <sup>2,15</sup> There were no issue from his first marriage.

After his first wife passed away, William married for a second time by a marriage bond dated 4 January 1803 to a woman named Sarah "Sally" Walker in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>2,16</sup> Sally was the daughter of George Walker and Eleanor Hicks. <sup>2</sup> In about 1812/1813, William and Sally appear to have moved with several other family members into the White River area of the Indiana Territory.

In 1816, William and Sarah purchased a farm in that portion of Knox County, Indiana that is presently within Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>49</sup> In 1818, William served as a Justice of the Peace for Monroe County, and in 1823, he was made an Associate Circuit Court Judge. <sup>50</sup> William subsequently died in Monroe County, Indiana during the month of November 1826. <sup>17</sup> His will, which had been written on 3 November 1826, was subsequently admitted for probate on 18 November 1826. <sup>17</sup> The children listed below were all named in William Matlock's will.

## Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Matlock)

35. George ----- b. 11 June 1803 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>51</sup>  
 W. m. ca. 1827 to Anna Young in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>51</sup>  
 d. 28 April 1877 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>51</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. <sup>51</sup>
36. John ----- b. calc. 1805 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>52</sup>  
 W. m. (1) 24 January 1830 to Sarah Hinkle in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 m. (2) 29 October 1849 to Jemima (Smith) Ward in Monroe Co.,  
 IN. (widow of Emanuel Ward) <sup>40</sup>  
 d. last found on the 1850 census of Johnson Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>
37. Charlotte ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.  
 m. 22 April 1828 to Henry Willis Brazeale in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>
38. David ----- b. calc. 1818 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 m. 2 December 1836 to Sarah Huff in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1860 census of Morgan Co., IN.) <sup>53</sup>
39. Malinda ----- b. ca. 1820 in Monroe Co., IN.  
 m. 4 October 1838 to William Hooper in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. between 1840-1844 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>54</sup>
40. James ----- b. 16 May 1821 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>55</sup>  
 W. m. 24 March 1841 to Evaline Hensley in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. 20 April 1893 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>55</sup>  
 bur. Rucker Chapel Cem., Wapella, De Witt Co., IL. <sup>55</sup>
41. Mary ----- b. calc. 1825 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>54</sup>  
 Ann m. 19 June 1842 to West C. Walker in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 "Polly" d. between 1850-1856 in either IN. or IA. <sup>56</sup>

## 5. James Matlock.

James Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is thought to have been born in about 1784, in either Virginia or what is today Tennessee. As a young boy, James would have resided with his parents in Sullivan County in the Tennessee District of North Carolina. This county had been formed in 1779 from Washington County, North Carolina. He was subsequently raised in that part of Tennessee that was eventually formed into Knox County in 1792, and then Roane County in 1801. James was later married on 5 January 1810 in Tennessee to a woman named Rosanna Eliza Wood.<sup>18</sup>

Several years after their marriage, James and Rosanna moved to the White River country of the Indiana Territory, settling in a area that was then part of Knox County, but is presently within Monroe County, Indiana. According to available land records, James and Rosanna acquired a number of lots in Bloomington Township in Knox County in 1816 and 1817.<sup>49</sup>

James and his family remained in what had become Monroe County until 1828, at which time they moved to Hendricks County, Indiana. James owned a tavern at Danville in Hendricks County, which he operated until his death.<sup>4</sup> James died at Danville, Indiana on 12 January 1833.<sup>19</sup>

Known issue: (Surname Matlock)

42. Rosanna ----- b. ca. 1811 in Roane Co., TN. (twin ?)  
 m. (1) 18 November 1828 to Rollin Lindsey in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
 m. (2) 30 April 1833 to John Dunn in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
 d. 8 June 1842 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4</sup>
43. Sarah ----- b. ca. 1811 in Roane Co., TN. (twin ?)  
 m. 11 July 1828 to John Ervin in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>
44. William ----- b. calc. 1812 in Knox Co., IN. Territory.<sup>21</sup>  
 W. m. 7 April 1839 to Eliza Jane McVey in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
 d. October 1870 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 12 October 1870 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
**NOTE:** see comments under # 44 in Generation Three below.
45. John ----- b. ca. 1813 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>57</sup>  
 Thomas d. believed to have died young.

46. James ----- b. calc. 1814 in Knox Co., IN. Territory. <sup>21</sup>  
 W. m. (1) 18 January 1838 to Sarah Caywood in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 m. (2) 25 May 1869 to Rosannah Baldwin in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 20 April 1874 in Hendricks Co., IN. (aged 60 years, 1 month) <sup>59</sup>  
 bur. Stilesville Cem., Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>
47. Mary ----- b. 25 December 1817 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>60</sup>  
 Ann m. 21 August 1834 to William M. C. Blake in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 "Polly" d. 26 April 1894 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN. <sup>60,61</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hill Cem., Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN. <sup>60</sup>
48. Matilda ----- b. 22 March 1819 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 m. 16 December 1835 to James Madison Gregg in Hendricks Co.,  
 IN. <sup>25,40</sup>  
 d. 13 November 1873 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>
49. Margaret ----- b. calc. 1822 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>62</sup>  
 m. (1) 18 January 1838 to Edward Wilson McGaughey in Putnam  
 Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 m. (2) 7 October 1856 to Ira A. Rowison in Putnam Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1870 census of Marion Co., IN.) <sup>63</sup>
50. (female) ----- b. (1820-1825) in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>64</sup>  
 d. believed to have died young.
51. Eliza ----- b. calc. 1825 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>62</sup>  
 Jane m. (1) 30 August 1836 to John W. Holland in Putnam Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 m. (2) 23 July 1848 to Arthur Owen White in Putnam Co., IN. <sup>40</sup>  
 d. 11 May 1870 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN. <sup>60</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hill Cem., Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN. <sup>60</sup>
52. (female) ----- b. (1825-1830) in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>64</sup>  
 d. believed to have died young.

## 6. Elizabeth Matlock.

Elizabeth Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, was born in Sullivan County, Tennessee District, North Carolina in 1785.<sup>20,21</sup> She was later married in about 1801 to a man named Thomas C. Walker. (This date of marriage was estimated from the date of birth of Thomas and Elizabeth's eldest child, John).<sup>20</sup> Thomas, who is believed to have been born in about 1781, was the son of John Walker and Nancy Sullivan.<sup>2</sup>

Although Elizabeth and Thomas apparently resided in Roane County, Tennessee for a number of years after their marriage, they eventually moved to Indiana, where they settled in Hendricks County. Thomas Walker appears to have died in Hendricks County, Indiana prior to 1850, as Elizabeth is found residing there by herself when that census was enumerated.<sup>21</sup>

Sometime after the 1850 census was taken, however, Elizabeth moved to Mahaska County, Iowa to be near some of her children. She died in Mahaska County, Iowa in 1855, and was subsequently buried in the White Cemetery at Oskaloosa in Mahaska County.<sup>20</sup>

Issue: (Surname Walker)

53. John ----- b. 12 October 1802 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>20</sup>  
           Shepherd     m. 23 February 1823 to Orpha Jones in Morgan Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
                       d. 22 December 1861 in Mahaska Co., IA.<sup>20</sup>  
                       bur. White Cem., Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., IA.<sup>20</sup>
54. Margaret ---- b. in Roane Co., TN.  
                       m. (1) 9 June 1825 to James Lee Fowler in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>65</sup>  
                       m. (2) 26 January 1835 to Garnet Haydon in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>65</sup>
55. Jess ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.
56. Nancy ----- b. calc. 1808 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>66</sup>  
                       m. 19 October 1826 to Samuel M. Dunn in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>67</sup>  
                       d. last found on the 1870 census of Nodaway Co., MO.<sup>66</sup>
57. Wesley ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.
58. Thomas ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.

59. Elizabeth ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.  
 m. 27 November 1834 to William P. Wright in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. ca. 1838 in Hendricks Co., IN. (William Wright married secondly  
 on 20 February 1839 to Jane Stout in Hendricks Co., IN.) <sup>45</sup>
60. Matilda ----- b. 7 January 1815 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>67</sup>  
 Clinton m. by license dated 24 December 1832 to Rev. Jonathan Anthony  
 Keeney in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 21 October 1886 in Polk Co., IA. <sup>67</sup>  
 bur. Avon Cem., Avon, Polk Co., IA. <sup>67</sup>
61. Martha ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.  
 m. 3 March 1836 to John Myers in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>
62. Sarah ----- b. Roane Co., TN.  
 m. 10 April 1836 to Andrew Weyer in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>
63. William ----- b. in Roane Co., TN.  
 m. 26 December 1841 to Belinda Jane Pierce in Hendricks Co.,  
 IN. <sup>45</sup>

## 7. Thomas Henry Matlock.

Thomas Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, was born in Hawkins County, Tennessee District, North Carolina on 4 February 1788. <sup>22,23</sup> As a young man, Thomas apparently moved south into the Mississippi Territory, where he is found on the 1813 list of persons paying taxes. <sup>167</sup> Thomas settled in that portion of the Mississippi Territory that was later formed into the Alabama Territory in 1817, but is today part of Clarke County, Alabama. Thomas was later married in Clarke County, Alabama to a woman named Elizabeth Rogers / Rodgers. <sup>22,24</sup> Elizabeth, who had been born on 25 December 1791 in Tennessee, was the daughter of James Rogers / Rodgers and Elizabeth "Elly" Hays. <sup>22,24,68</sup>

**(NOTE:** Although a number of individuals believe Elizabeth Rogers / Rodgers was married first to a man named Jesse B. Landrum on 2 January 1817 in Clarke County, Alabama, I have not been able to substantiate whether or not this is the same Elizabeth Rogers / Rodgers that married Thomas Matlock. <sup>69</sup>

After their marriage, Thomas and Elizabeth resided on a farm in Clarke County, Alabama, where they were last found residing on the 1850 census.<sup>23</sup> Sometime after the 1850 census was enumerated, Thomas and Elizabeth, apparently moved to Houston County, Texas, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives. Thomas, who had fought against the British in the War of 1812, died in Houston County, Texas on 15 June 1854, while Elizabeth died there in 1875.<sup>4,22</sup> Both Thomas and Elizabeth were subsequently buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County.<sup>22</sup>

Known issue: (Surname Matlock)

64. William ----- b. 29 July 1823 in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>22</sup>  
 Rodgers m. 11 June 1846 to Mary A. King in Perry Co., AL. (marriage  
 license issued 2 June 1846 in Perry Co., AL.)<sup>70</sup>  
 d. 8 February 1864 during the Civil War.<sup>4</sup>  
 bur. Glenwood Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>
65. Louisa ----- b. 29 August 1826 in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>22</sup>  
 C. m. (1) 1 January 1846 to Robert W. Chambers in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>69</sup>  
 m. (2) 22 September 1847 to Daniel M. Coleman in Clarke Co., AL.  
 Ref:<sup>69</sup>  
 d. 1 April 1875 in Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>  
 bur. Glenwood Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>

## 8. David Matlock.

David Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, was calculated from the dates on his tombstone to have been born in Hawkins County, Tennessee District, North Carolina on 20 December 1788.<sup>25</sup> He was later married to a woman named Nancy Agnes Lee by a marriage bond dated 31 December 1808 in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>25</sup> Nancy, who was born on 16 April 1789 in the Greenville District of South Carolina, was the daughter of William Lee and his second wife, Sarah McMullin.<sup>4,75</sup> She was also the sister of the Sarah Lee who married David's brother, George.<sup>75</sup>

Several years after their marriage, David and Nancy moved to the White River country of the Indiana Territory and settled in what was then Knox County, but is presently Monroe County. According to available land records, David acquired a number of lots in Bloomington Township in 1816.<sup>49</sup> He apparently remained in the vicinity of Monroe County until about 1825 when he and Nancy moved to Hendricks County, Indiana.

Nancy died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 15 November 1854, while David died there on 10 March 1861.<sup>25</sup> Both Nancy and David were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

66. William ----- b. 15 September 1809 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>25</sup>  
 Lee m. 19 January 1836 to Nancy Marie Hadley in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
 d. 28 December 1851 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
67. Sarah ----- b. 1 April 1811 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>25</sup>  
 Lee m. (remained single).  
 d. 21 August 1869 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
68. Jesse ----- b. 19 October 1813 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>25</sup>  
 T. m. 6 August 1834 to Cynthia Ann Hinton in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
 d. 18 March 1881 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
69. John ----- b. 12 February 1820 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 Wesley L. m. 1846 to Julia Ann Schuyler in IN.<sup>2,4</sup>  
 d. 30 July 1891 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>
70. Mary ----- b. 5 January 1826 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>2,4,25</sup>  
 Jane m. 11 June 1846 to David G. Wilson in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40,45</sup>  
 d. 26 December 1874 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>

## 9. George Matlock.

George Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is thought to have been born in about 1790 in Hawkins County, Tennessee.<sup>2,4</sup> He later married in about 1810 to a woman named Sarah "Sally" Lee in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>2,4</sup> Sarah, who had been born on 1 August 1794 in the Greenville District of South Carolina, was the daughter of William Lee and his second wife, Sarah McMullin.<sup>75</sup> She was also the sister of the Nancy Agnes Lee who married George's brother, David.<sup>75</sup>



During the early 1800's, George and his family left Tennessee and moved to Delaware County in the Indiana Territory, where they appear on the 1820 census enumeration.<sup>76</sup> In about 1823, however, George moved to Hendricks County, Indiana, where several of his brothers had also recently settled. In 1824, George and three other individuals each donated 20 acres of land to be used as the site for establishing the town of Danville.<sup>72</sup> Just two years later, on 25 October 1826, George died from wounds he received during an altercation with his brother-in-law, Samuel Kimbrough Barlow.<sup>2,4,72</sup> Samuel Barlow was married to Sarah's sister, Susannah Lee.<sup>75</sup>

On 12 November 1834, nearly eight years after George was killed, his widow, Sarah, remarried in Hendricks County to a man named John Thompson.<sup>40</sup> John, who was a Baptist minister and farmer by trade, was a widower at the time. Although John and Sarah moved to Marion County, Indiana shortly after their marriage, within a few years they moved west into Lee County, Iowa. John subsequently died in Lee County in 1857. His last will and testament, which was not dated, was submitted for probate before the Lee County, Court on 16 October 1857.<sup>73</sup>

After John passed away, two of Sarah's nephews, William and John Barlow, went to Iowa and moved her to Marion County, Oregon. Sarah died on 23 July 1877 at the home of Elizabeth (Barlow) Hedgle at Gervais in Marion County, Oregon.<sup>74</sup> She was buried in the Barlow Pioneer Cemetery in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>74</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

71. Thomas ----- b. ca. 1811 in Roane Co., TN.  
m. (remained single).<sup>4</sup>  
d. 24 February 1835 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>4</sup>
72. Susan ----- b. 22 November 1812 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>229</sup>  
Lee m. 31 January 1828 to Aaron Marshall in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
d. 8 January 1892 at Grangeville, Idaho Co., ID.<sup>229</sup>  
bur. Girton Cem., Grangeville, Idaho Co., ID.<sup>229</sup>
73. Nancy ----- b. 22 March 1816 in Delaware Co., IN.<sup>78</sup>  
E. m. (1) 17 October 1829 to George W. Carson in Hendricks Co., IN.  
Ref:<sup>40</sup>  
m. (2) 10 November 1879 to David Wilson in Lane Co., OR.<sup>79</sup>  
d. 19 April 1890 in Lane Co., OR.<sup>78</sup>  
bur. Monroe Cem., Monroe, Benton Co., OR.<sup>78</sup>

74. Matilda ----- b. calc. 1817 in Delaware Co., IN. <sup>80</sup>  
 m. 15 October 1836 to William B. Thompson in Hendricks Co., IN.  
 Ref: <sup>40</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1850 census of Lee Co., IA.) <sup>80</sup>
75. George ----- b. 1825 at Danville in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>4</sup>  
 Washington m. 13 March 1845 to Martha L. Hughes in Lee Co., IA. <sup>4,153</sup>  
 d. 20 October 1851 in Nevada Co., CA. <sup>4</sup>

#### 10. Rosanna "Rosey" Matlock.

Rosanna Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is thought to have been born in about 1792 in Knox County, Tennessee. <sup>2</sup> Rosanna was apparently married twice during her life. She married first to a man named David R. Brazeale on 22 January 1812. in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>16</sup>

David Brazeale apparently died in Roane County, Tennessee in 1848, as during the October 1848 term of the Roane County Court, the County Commissioners agreed to furnish "one years provisions to the widow & family of David R. Brazeale, deceased." <sup>81</sup> Although David does not appear to have left a will, an inventory of his estate was carried out on 6 February 1849, and a list of all the estate property that had been sold was submitted to the Roane County Court during the March 1849 term. <sup>81</sup>

Rosanna subsequently married for a second time, also in Roane County, to a man named William Ballard on 3 December 1849. <sup>16</sup> William and Rosanna, along with Rosanna's son, Jesse Brazeale, are shown as residing in the same household on the 1850 census of Roane County. <sup>26</sup> William appears to have died in 1852 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>82</sup> His will, which had been written on 4 November 1850, was subsequently probated during the December 1852 term of the Roane County Court. Because there was no mention of Rosanna in his will, it is assumed that she pre-deceased him. <sup>82</sup>

Issue: (Surname Brazeale)

76. William ----- b. ca. 1812 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>83,84</sup>  
 Houston m. (1) 10 March 1831 to Elizabeth Little in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 m. (2) 14 January 1836 to Prathena Crumpley in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 m. (3) Margaret (MNU) in TN. <sup>83,84</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1860 census of Appanoose Co., IA.) <sup>84</sup>

77. Alexander ---- b. 11 November 1814 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 Ralston m. 10 January 1842 to Elizabeth Stow in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 m. (2) 1 October 1845 to Elizabeth Annice Davis in New Madrid  
 Co., MO. (after Alexander died, this Elizabeth married in Jasper  
 Co., MO. to Peter Greninger on 9 December 1873) <sup>85,86,111</sup>  
 d. 6 October 1871 in Wright Co., MO. <sup>85</sup>
78. Henry ----- b. ca. 1818 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 Willis m. 23 May 1841 to Sarah J. Wells in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>
79. Robert ----- b. in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 Hamilton
80. Albert ----- b. 12 December 1822 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 L. m. Matilda (MNU). <sup>87,150</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1885 Iowa State Census of Henry Co., IA.) <sup>87</sup>
81. Sarah ----- b. ca. 1825 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 N.
82. Martha ----- b. ca. 1827 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 Minerva
83. Eliza ----- b. 4 July 1830 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>88</sup>  
 Jane m. 12 August 1847 to James Jordan McMullin in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 15 February 1907 in Wright Co., MO. <sup>88</sup>  
 bur. Mansfield Cem., Mansfield, Wright Co., MO. <sup>88</sup>
84. Mary ----- b. 18 April 1833 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85,89</sup>  
 Emaline m. 19 October 1848 to Samuel Woody in Roane Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 24 December 1899 in Wise Co., TX. <sup>89</sup>  
 bur. Deep Creek Cem., Boyd, Wise Co., TX. <sup>89</sup>
85. Jesse ----- b. calc. 1835 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>85</sup>  
 M. m. Margaret L. (MNU) in TN. <sup>90</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1870 census of Scott Co., MO.) <sup>90</sup>

### 11. Johanna "Anna" Matlock.

Johanna Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is thought to have been born in about 1794 in Knox County, Tennessee.<sup>2</sup> She was later married by a marriage bond dated 24 August 1813 to a man named Charles Kitchen in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>16</sup> Charles is believed to be the son of William Kitchen and an unknown wife.<sup>91</sup> He is also believed to be the brother of the William Kitchen who married Johanna's sister, Nancy. Johanna subsequently died on 27 January 1834 in Morgan County, Indiana.<sup>2,4</sup>

After Johanna passed away, Charles Kitchen married for a second time to a woman named Penelope (Priest) Steers on 12 February 1836 in Morgan County, Indiana.<sup>45</sup> Penelope, who was a widow at the time of her marriage to Charles, had previously been married in Morgan County to a man named John H, Steers on 6 February 1829.<sup>92</sup> Charles and Penelope had one daughter named Lucy Ann who was born in Morgan County, Indiana on 20 December 1836.<sup>2</sup> During the following year, Charles apparently returned to Tennessee where he is said to have died.

On 8 May 1837, the Morgan County Court appointed William Dornan as guardian of George, David, Nancy, Stephen, and Rebecca Kitchen.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: (Surname Kitchen)

86. Sarah ----- b. 10 August 1813 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>2</sup>  
 Ann m. 28 January 1829 to George Walker in Morgan Co., IN. (marriage  
 license issued 24 January 1829) <sup>45</sup>
87. Lankford ----- b. 3 November 1814 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>2</sup>  
 Russell
88. James ----- b. 22 April 1818 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>2,94</sup>  
 B. m. 18 February 1842 to Cynthia Noble in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 9 March 1892 at Darlington, Lafayette Co., WI. <sup>94</sup>  
 bur. Graceland Cem., Waldwick, Iowa Co., WI. <sup>94</sup>
89. George ----- b. 5 July 1820 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>2</sup>  
 m. 11 October 1840 to Elizabeth Walker in TN. <sup>2</sup>  
 d. 1849 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2,95</sup>
90. William ----- b. 29 September 1822 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2</sup>

91. David ----- b. 2 December 1824 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2,96</sup>  
 Charles m. (1) 24 October 1850 to Charlotte Pointer in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 m. (2) 11 October 1857 Fannie Lacefield in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 m. (3) 9 October 1864 to Ellen Wilson in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 18 December 1903 at Brooklyn, Morgan Co., IN. <sup>96</sup>  
 bur. Brooklyn Cem., Brooklyn, Morgan Co., IN. <sup>96</sup>
92. Nancy ----- b. 30 January 1827 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2</sup>  
 m. 29 March 1848 to John W. Hawkins in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 24 April 1907 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>
93. Stephen ----- b. 10 October 1829 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2</sup>  
 S. m. 10 October 1852 to Selena Tincher in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 20 March 1906 in Jackson Twp., Parke Co., IN. <sup>97</sup>
94. Rebecca ----- b. 23 November 1832 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2</sup>  
 J. m. 9 August 1848 to James Stutsman in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. last found on the 1910 census of Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>98</sup>
95. Frances ----- b. 27 January 1834 in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>2</sup>  
 m. (1) (unknown). <sup>2</sup>  
 m. (2) Charles (MNU). <sup>2</sup>

## 12. Jesse Matlock.

Jesse Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, was born in Knox County, Tennessee on 4 March 1796. <sup>26,27,28</sup> He was later married to a woman named Eleandor McPherson by a marriage bond that had been issued on 5 April 1821 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>16</sup> Eleandor, who was also a native of Tennessee, had been born there on 27 January 1802. <sup>26,27,28</sup>

Jesse Matlock died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 6 July 1877, while Eleandor died there on 21 December 1883. <sup>27,28</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Matlock Cemetery at Matlock Bend on the Tennessee River in Loudon County. <sup>27,28</sup> A replacement tombstone was later erected in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County due to vandalism. <sup>27,28</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

96. William ----- b. 14 February 1822 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>99</sup>  
 Stephen m. 12 December 1844 to Margaret Persallie in Roane Co., TN.  
 Ref: <sup>16,100</sup>  
 d. 2 February 1883 in Johnson Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
97. Martin ----- b. calc. 1824 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>101</sup>  
 C. m. (not known).  
 d. last found on the 1850 census of Yell Co., AR. <sup>101</sup>
98. John ----- b. 1828 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 C. m. 18 November 1858 to Mary Jane Oliphant in Roane Co., TN.  
 Ref: <sup>16,100</sup>  
 d. 1907 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
99. Thomas ----- b. 6 September 1830 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>176</sup>  
 B. m. 24 March 1857 to Miriam D. Dixon in McMinn Co., TN. (Marriage  
 license issued 18 March 1857) <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 13 September 1893 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>176</sup>  
 bur. Johnson Station Cem., Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>176</sup>
100. James ----- b. calc. 1833 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>  
 m. 22 November 1855 to Mary E. Bacon in Roane Co., TN. <sup>177</sup>  
 d. in Civil War. <sup>151</sup>
101. Elizabeth ---- b. 16 September 1835 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>102</sup>  
 m. 24 September 1857 to Christopher Columbus Bacon in Roane  
 Co., TN. <sup>16,100</sup>  
 d. 9 December 1921 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>  
 bur. Oak Lawn Cem., Maysville, De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>
102. Jackson ----- b. calc. 1842 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>26</sup>
103. Sarah ----- b. 14 March 1847 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>103</sup>  
 Eleandor m. 10 January 1872 to Isaac Hamilton Odom in Loudon Co., TN.  
 "Sally" Ref: <sup>16,100</sup>  
 d. 23 June 1933 at Ten Mile, Meigs Co., TN. <sup>103</sup>  
 bur. Edgemon Cem., Ten Mile, Meigs Co., TN. <sup>103</sup>

### 13. Nancy Matlock.

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Shepherd, is believed to have been born in Knox County, Tennessee in about 1801. She was later married to a man named William Kitchen.<sup>2,4</sup> Because of Nancy's age at the time her parents moved to the Indiana Territory, there is a possibility that she married William Kitchen in Indiana. William is believed to be the son of William Kitchen and an unknown wife.<sup>91</sup> He is also believed to be the brother of the Charles Kitchen who married Nancy's sister, Johanna.

According to the 1830 census of Indiana, William and Nancy were residing in Morgan County, Indiana, along with one daughter between 5 and 10 years of age, and another daughter under 5 years of age.<sup>91</sup> William and Nancy were later found in the Morgan County deed records selling their one-ninth share of the land they inherited from her father, William Matlock, to Samuel Moore.<sup>104</sup>

Although William and Nancy later moved to Clay County, Indiana, where they were found in the deed records selling land to Charles Kitchen on 8 October 1839, no other documents have been found that pertain to them.<sup>29</sup>

Issue: (Surname Kitchen)

104. (female) ----- b. (1820-1825), probably in Morgan Co., IN.<sup>91</sup>

105. (female) ----- b. (1825-1830), probably in Morgan Co., IN.<sup>91</sup>

### GENERATION THREE

**NOTE:** Only the author's pedigree ancestor and known siblings, and those other family members (cousins) who have the Matlock surname, are covered in this generation.

#### 24. Thomas Jefferson Matlock.

Thomas Matlock, the eldest son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 6 October 1802.<sup>13,39</sup> He was later married to a woman named Nancy Ballard on 11 September 1823 in Morgan County, Indiana.<sup>13,39,40</sup> Nancy, who had been born on 15 November 1803 in North Carolina, was the daughter of William Ballard and Mary Ramsey.<sup>105,106</sup> She was also the sister of the Elizabeth Jane Ballard who married Thomas Matlock's brother, William Tyndall Matlock.<sup>106</sup>

In 1824, Thomas Matlock was elected as Hendricks County, Indiana's first sheriff.<sup>72</sup> He later became a member of the Whig Party, and served in the Indiana House of Representatives during the period 1826-1828.<sup>72</sup> On 4 August 1836, Thomas, who was a Minister, helped organize the first Christian Church (Boundary Line Church) in the old William Grant cabin in what is today La Fontaine in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>39,46</sup>

In about 1845, Thomas and his family moved to Illinois, where they are shown on the 1850 census residing on a farm near Gilmer in Adams County, Illinois.<sup>107</sup> They eventually moved to Clark County, Missouri, however, where they settled in Jackson Township in Clark County.<sup>108</sup> According to the 1860 census of Clark County, Missouri, Thomas was serving as the Minister in the Christian Church there.<sup>108</sup> Thomas later died at Kahoka in Clark County, Missouri on 25 July 1865.<sup>41</sup> Nancy, on the other hand, survived Thomas by nearly ten years. She died at Kahoka, Missouri on 14 March 1875, and was subsequently buried in the Kahoka Cemetery in Clark County.<sup>105</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

106. William ----- b. in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>39</sup>  
                           m. (remained single).<sup>39</sup>  
                           d. at San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA. (gold rush)<sup>39</sup>
107. Mary ----- b. calc. 1827 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>107</sup>  
       Ann              m. 14 March 1851 to William David Reid in Adams Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
                           d. (last found on the 1880 census of Clark Co., MO.)<sup>113</sup>



108. John ----- b. calc. 1829 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>107</sup>  
 L. m. (unknown). <sup>39</sup>  
 d. in Clark Co., MO. <sup>39</sup>
109. Nancy ----- b. 1831 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>107</sup>  
 Jane m. 1 March 1849 to James Henry Butler in Adams Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
110. Susan ----- b. 7 April 1835 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>105</sup>  
 Laura m. 21 May 1874 to John Kearns in Clark Co., MO. <sup>109</sup>  
 d. 14 May 1919 in Clark Co., MO. <sup>105,110</sup>  
 bur. Kahoka Cem., Kahoka, Clark Co., MO. <sup>105</sup>
111. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1836 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>107</sup>  
 Ellen
112. Corydon ----- b. calc. 1839 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>107</sup>  
 H. m. (1) 16 March 1863 to Virginia Elizabeth Hay in Clark Co., MO.  
 Ref: <sup>111</sup>  
 m. (2) 11 January 1882 to Emily J. Hay in Clark Co., MO. <sup>111</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1900 census of Marion Co., KS.) <sup>112</sup>
113. Vernon ----- b. 1841 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>107</sup>  
 A. m. 18 March 1868 to Lillian H. "Lottie" Edgerton in Hancock Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>44</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1880 census of Clark Co., MO.) <sup>113</sup>
114. Jefferson ----- b. ca. 1844 in Hendricks Co., IN.  
 d. young. <sup>39</sup>
115. Charles ----- b. 27 February 1846 in Adams Co., IL. <sup>114</sup>  
 Ballard m. 27 February 1872 to Cora Rosaline Campbell in Clark Co., MO.  
 Ref: <sup>111</sup>  
 d. ca. 1908, probably in Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>39</sup>
116. Alley ----- b. ca. 1848 in Adams Co., IL.  
 d. young. <sup>39</sup>

## 25. James Burton Matlock.

James Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 18 March 1804.<sup>39,42</sup> He was later married in Owen County, Indiana to a woman named Susan Asher on 16 June 1825.<sup>39,40</sup> Susan, who was calculated to have been born in about 1803 in Kentucky, was the daughter of John Asher and Jane Curry.<sup>115,116</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, James and Susan moved to Wabash County, Indiana, where they appear to have resided for about twenty-five years. Although James was a merchant and contractor during his younger years, he eventually became a lawyer and then a judge.<sup>39</sup> By 1860, James and Susan had moved to Keithsburg in Mercer County, Illinois, where James served as a Judge for the County Court.<sup>117</sup>

Sometime after the 1870 census was enumerated for Mercer County, Illinois, James and Susan moved again, this time to Marionville in Lawrence County, Missouri. Although James died on 9 September 1879 in Lawrence County, Missouri, the actual date and place of Susan's death has not been determined.<sup>42</sup> James was subsequently buried in the Marionville I.O.O.F. Cemetery.<sup>42</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

117. Isabella ----- b. 20 March 1829 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>42</sup>  
 C. m. 14 September 1847 to Warren Vertrees in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
 "Bell" d. in Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>  
 bur. Marionville I.O.O.F. Cem., Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>
118. Christopher -- b. February 1831 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>118</sup>  
 Columbus m. (1) 12 November 1855 to (Mrs.) Maggie A. Harder in Mercer  
 Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 m. (2) 1875 to Lizzie (MNU).<sup>118</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1900 census of Lawrence Co., MO.)<sup>118</sup>

## 26. William Tyndall Matlock.

William Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 4 February 1806.<sup>39,43</sup> He was later married on 8 September 1825 in Hendricks County, Indiana to a woman named Elizabeth Jane "Betsy" Ballard.<sup>39,40</sup> Elizabeth, who had been born on 9 March 1807 in Highland County, Ohio, was the daughter of William Ballard and Mary Ramsey.<sup>43,106</sup> She was also the sister of the Nancy Ballard who married William's brother Thomas Matlock.<sup>106</sup>

Shortly after their last child was born, William and Elizabeth moved to Oscalusia, Iowa where they joined an emigrant wagon train to Oregon. They left in the Spring of 1847 and arrived in Oregon in December of that year. Prior to arriving in Oregon, William and his family spent several days at the Whitman Mission near Walla Walla, Washington, but left there just prior to an Indian raid. Mr. Whitman and his wife and several others were killed during that raid.<sup>39</sup>

When gold was found in California in 1849, William left his family in Oregon and went to California. He returned to Oregon in 1850, however, settling on a section of land northeast of Oregon City.<sup>39</sup> William was later appointed by President Lincoln to be the Receiver of the Land Office at Oregon City, a position in which William served two terms. He also worked as an attorney and served as the County Judge for Clackamas County, Oregon for a number of years.<sup>39</sup> During the 1850 and 1852 Oregon Legislature, William served as Speaker of the House.<sup>120</sup>

William Matlock subsequently died on 19 September 1872 at his home in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>39,43</sup> Elizabeth, on the other hand, died on 12 April 1884 at Salem, Oregon.<sup>39</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Clackamas Cemetery at Clackamas in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>43</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

119. Louisa ----- b. 30 September 1826 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4,39</sup>  
d. 13 August 1839 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4,39</sup>
120. Ellen ----- b. 8 February 1829 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4,39</sup>  
m. 13 January 1854 to Wylie Chapman in Clackamas Co., OR.  
Ref: <sup>4,39,119</sup>  
d. 17 November 1891 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>4,39</sup>
121. Noble ----- b. 12 April 1831 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4,39,43</sup>  
Noah m. 29 December 1859 to Sarah C. Craghead in Clackamas Co.,  
OR.<sup>4,39</sup>  
d. 11 February 1895 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>39,43</sup>  
bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>43</sup>
122. Amanda ----- b. 5 August 1833 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4,39,43</sup>  
Jane m. 6 January 1852 to Samuel Leonard Campbell in Clackamas Co.,  
OR.<sup>4,39</sup>  
d. 12 February 1864 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>4,39,43</sup>  
bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>43</sup>

123. Clinton ----- b. 22 June 1836 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 B. d. 17 August 1837 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>
124. Theodore ----- b. 16 March 1840 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 J. m. 28 May 1861 to Hopie Ann Craghead in Clackamas Co., OR.  
 Ref: <sup>4,119</sup>  
 d. 29 September 1900 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>4,39</sup>
125. Alonzo ----- b. 16 September 1843 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 d. 14 March 1848 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>4,39</sup>
126. Almira ----- b. 10 December 1845 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>43</sup>  
 Marie m. 22 July 1870 to Freeman Woods Youmans in Clackamas Co.,  
 "mira" OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 d. 21 May 1891 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>

## 27. Margaret Matlock.

Margaret Matlock, the daughter of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born on 2 March 1808 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>39</sup> Margaret was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 20 August 1829 in Hendricks County, Indiana to a man named Simeon Oatman. <sup>39,40</sup> Their marriage license had been issued on 14 August 1829 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>39,40</sup> Simeon, who had been born on 27 April 1809 in Floyd County, Indiana, was the son of John Oatman and Nancy May Nance. <sup>121</sup>

Sometime after their marriage, Margaret and Simeon moved to that portion of La Salle County, Illinois that was later formed into Kendall County, Illinois in 1841. Simeon subsequently died in La Salle County on 13 December 1837. <sup>13</sup>

After her first husband passed away, Margaret married for a second time to a man named Joseph Brumbach (also written Brumback) on 7 January 1841 in La Salle County, Illinois. <sup>44,122</sup> Joseph, who had been born on 14 August 1799 in Shenandoah County, Virginia, was the son of John Brumbach and Elizabeth Rothgeb. <sup>122</sup> Margaret apparently died in La Salle County, Illinois in 1842, as Joseph married again in La Salle County to a woman named Comfort Young on 15 January 1843. <sup>44,122</sup> Joseph later died in La Salle County on 9 January 1875, and was buried in the Brumbach Cemetery at Ottawa in La Salle County. <sup>122,123</sup>

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Oatman)

127. John ----- b. 14 June 1830 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>13</sup>  
 M. d. 30 January 1853 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>
128. Minerva ----- b. 27 March 1832 in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>  
 A. m. 6 February 1851 to William A. Ward in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
129. Sarah ----- b. 26 June 1834 in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>  
 Eleanor m. 29 December 1853 to Edward O'Brien in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
130. George ----- b. in La Salle Co., IL.  
 d. 20 November 1837 in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Brumbach)

131. Margaret ----- b. ca. 1841/1842 in La Salle Co., IL. <sup>44,122</sup>

28. **Sarah "Sally" Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born on 29 February 1810 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>14,39</sup> She was later married on 25 April 1829 in Hendricks County, Indiana to a man named William Paul. <sup>39,40</sup> Based upon William's stated age at the time of his death, as carved on his tombstone, he was calculated to have been born on 2 February 1807 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>124</sup>

Sometime after their marriage, William and Sarah appear to have settled in that portion of La Salle County, Illinois that was later formed into Kendall County, Illinois in 1841. According to available land records, William acquired several tracts of land in Little Rock Township in Kendall County during the years 1842 and 1843. <sup>125</sup> Sarah died in Kendall County, Illinois on 25 July 1849. <sup>14,39</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Pavilion Cemetery at Yorkville in Kendall County. <sup>14</sup>

After his first wife, Sarah, passed away, William traveled to Madison County, Iowa, where he married for a second time to a widow named Elizabeth (Chase) Ballard.<sup>124</sup> Although no marriage record has been found, based upon the birth year of their first child, it appears that they were probably married in about 1853/1854.<sup>126</sup> Elizabeth, who generally went by her nickname, Eliza, was born in Indiana on 29 August 1825.<sup>124,126</sup> She had previously been married to a man named Mortimore Ballard in Boone County, Indiana on 24 October 1844.<sup>92</sup> William died on 29 July 1872 in Butler County, Kansas, while Eliza died there on 15 February 1893.<sup>124</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Shafer Cemetery at Potwin in Butler County, Kansas.<sup>124</sup>

Issue: (Surname Paul)

132. Melvina ----- b. 7 December 1833 in La Salle Co., IL.<sup>127</sup>  
 Barbara m. 23 August 1851 to Reuben Moore in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 12 January 1883 in Chautauqua Co., KS.<sup>127</sup>  
 bur. Oak Grove Cem., Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co., KS.<sup>127</sup>
133. Mary ----- b. calc. 1836 in IL.<sup>128</sup>  
 Ann m. 24 February 1851 to Jesse W. Smith in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. believed to have died in Madison Co., IA.
134. Elizabeth ----- b. calc. 1845 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>128</sup>  
 B. m. 6 February 1864 to James Miller in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>
135. West ----- b. calc. 1849 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>128</sup>

29. **John Shepherd Matlock, Jr.** \*

John Shepherd Matlock, Jr., the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born on 16 February 1812 in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>39,46</sup> At the age of one year, John accompanied his parents on the journey to the Indiana Territory. John grew up in Indiana, living for a number of years in Monroe County, and then later residing in Hendricks County to the north.

Sometime in the spring of 1834 John moved with his parents to La Salle County, Illinois. He did not remain in Illinois for long, however, and soon returned to Hendricks County, Indiana. In late 1834, or early 1835, John moved north to Wabash in Wabash County, Indiana where he secured a contract to construct a portion of the Wabash and Erie Canal.<sup>39,138</sup> This canal had been authorized by Congress to connect for navigation purposes the waters of the Wabash River and Lake Erie. When his contract on the Wabash and Erie Canal expired in 1836, John secured another contract for the construction of a canal near Indianapolis.<sup>39,138</sup>

On 24 August 1836, just prior to his leaving for the job near Indianapolis, John was issued a marriage license in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>45</sup> On 26 August 1836, just two days later, John Shepherd Matlock was married at Wabash, Indiana to a woman named Mary Banta Cassatt.<sup>39,45,46,47</sup> Mary, who had been born on 28 December 1818 in Mercer County, Kentucky, was the daughter of David Cassatt and Polly Banta.<sup>39,47</sup> Her father, David, had brought his family to Wabash County in 1834 from Parke County, Indiana, and had also secured a contract to construct a portion of the Wabash and Erie Canal.

In the spring of 1840, John and Mary purchased a farm at La Fontaine in Wabash County, where they resided for the remainder of their lives.<sup>39</sup> During his later years, John was made one of the Superintendents to oversee the construction of the National Road across Indiana.<sup>39</sup>

John subsequently died in Wabash County, Indiana on 11 September 1879.<sup>39,47,130</sup> Mary, on the other hand, died on 17 February 1889 at the home of her son-in-law, Isaac Ferguson, in Owen County, Indiana.<sup>39,47</sup> Both John and Mary are buried in the Matlock Cemetery at Wabash in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>47</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

- \*136. Melissa ----- b. 26 October 1839 at La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. (calc. from tombstone)<sup>47</sup>  
 m. 30 April 1857 to Francis Burgess Stone in Fayette Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
 d. 19 January 1873 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>39,47</sup>  
 bur. Matlock Cem., Wabash, Wabash Co., IN.<sup>47</sup>
137. Mary ----- b. 23 January 1841 at La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN.<sup>39,47</sup>  
 Ann ----- m. 15 October 1857 to Elias Smith Stone at Wabash, Wabash Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
 d. 28 July 1882 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>47</sup>  
 bur. Matlock Cem., Wabash, Wabash Co., IN.<sup>47</sup>

138. Thomas ----- b. 14 January 1843 at La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Jefferson m. 13 August 1862 to Martha A. Stone in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 25 July 1863 of typhoid fever at Memphis, Shelby Co., TN.  
 during the Civil War. <sup>39,129</sup>
139. Emma ----- b. 6 July 1850 at La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,131</sup>  
 E. m. 6 October 1869 to Isaac Ferguson in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 21 April 1916 at Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>

### 30. West Walker "Wes" Matlock.

West Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in the state of Kentucky on 4 March 1814. <sup>13,14,39</sup> He was later married in La Salle County, Illinois on 23 February 1840 to a woman named Lavina Trumbo. <sup>39,44</sup> Lavina, who had been born on 11 September 1820 at Newark in Licking County, Ohio, was the daughter of Matthias Trumbo and Rebecca Grove. <sup>13,14,132,133</sup>

West, who was a farmer by trade, died on 17 July 1886 in Kendall County, Illinois, while Lavina died there on 14 November 1910. <sup>14</sup> Both West and Lavina were subsequently buried in the Pavilion Cemetery in Kendall County. <sup>14</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

140. Elizabeth ----- b. 19 February 1841 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>13,134</sup>  
 M. m. 23 December 1858 to Joseph Naperville Harris at Yorkville,  
 "Lizzie" Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 29 November 1922 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134</sup>  
 bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134</sup>
141. Alida ----- b. 25 December 1843 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>  
 Louisa m. 26 December 1865 to John E. Crum in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 1 April 1914 at Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>13,354</sup>  
 bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134</sup>
142. John ----- b. 20 September 1846 in Kendall Co., IL. (bible record) <sup>13</sup>  
 Mathias m. 6 February 1866 to Louisa Hubbell at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 17 February 1922 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>



143. Amanda ----- b. 14 April 1852 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>  
 R. d. 24 June 1863 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>13</sup>

31. **George Washington Matlock.**

George Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Knox County, Indiana on 10 July 1816. <sup>39</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana on 1 May 1842 to a woman named Martha "Patsy" Green. <sup>40,135</sup> Martha, who was calculated to have been born in 1824 in Indiana, was the daughter of James and Polly Green. <sup>21</sup>

George, who was a medical doctor in Chicago, Illinois, is said to have boarded a ship to sail around the Cape Horn of South America to California, but neither he, nor the ship, were ever heard from again. <sup>39</sup> Martha was residing with her parents in Liberty Township in Hendricks County in 1850. <sup>21</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

144. (unknown) ---- b. in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 bur. in Matlock family cem. <sup>39</sup>
145. Mary ----- b. calc. 1846 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>  
 E.
146. (unknown) ---- b. in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 bur. in Matlock family cem. <sup>39</sup>

32. **David Matlock.**

David Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 16 February 1819. <sup>14,39</sup> He was later married at Bristol in Kendall County, Illinois on 29 August 1839 to a woman named Elizabeth B. "Betsy" Johnson. <sup>14,39,44</sup> Elizabeth, who had been born on 14 February 1818 in the state of New York, was the daughter of Nelly (Hemenway) Johnson. <sup>14</sup>

During the month of June 1852, David was ordained a Baptist minister at Galena in Jo Daviess County, Illinois. He subsequently became the Pastor of the Baptist Church at Lancaster in Grant County, Wisconsin. Over the years David Matlock served as the Pastor for several churches in Illinois and Wisconsin. He eventually settled in Kendall County, Illinois, however, where he preached in the Long Grove Baptist Church at Pavilion.<sup>39,136</sup>

David died on 3 September 1877 at Makanda in Jackson County, Illinois.<sup>14,39</sup> Shortly after David passed away, Elizabeth returned to Pavillion in Kendall County, Illinois, where she died on 30 March 1882.<sup>14</sup> Both David and Elizabeth were subsequently buried in the Pavillion Cemetery at Yorkville in Kendall County.<sup>14</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

147. Mary ----- b. 28 March 1841 at Bristol, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>137</sup>  
 Eleanor m. 1 January 1861 to Charles Ruland Van Osdel in Lee Co., IL.<sup>39</sup>  
 "Ella" d. 16 November 1925 at San Bernardino, San Bernardino Co., CA.  
 Ref:<sup>137</sup>  
 bur. Live Oak Memorial Park Cem., Monrovia, Los Angeles Co.,  
 CA.<sup>137</sup>

### 33. Joseph Hawkins Matlock.

Joseph Hawkins Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his first wife, Eleanor Haggerty, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 10 January 1821.<sup>39</sup> He was later married to a woman named Mary Almira Ballard on 24 September 1844 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>39</sup> Mary, who generally went by her middle name of Almira, had been born in Indiana in 1822.<sup>48</sup>

Although Joseph and Almira lived for short periods in a number of locations, they spent the majority of their lives in Wabash County, Indiana. Joseph, who studied law as a young man, ran for public office in 1854. He was subsequently elected that year as the District Prosecutor for that portion of Indiana that included Wabash County. In 1856, however, he was elected to the office of Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. In about 1860, Joseph and Almira moved to Kosciusko County, Indiana, where they remained for approximately six years.<sup>138</sup>

In 1866, the town of Wabash in Wabash County was incorporated and elections were held for various offices. Joseph returned to Wabash at this time and ran for the office of Mayor. He was subsequently elected to that position and became the first mayor of Wabash, Indiana.<sup>138</sup> Although Joseph and Almira later moved to Peru in Miami County, Indiana, they eventually ended up in White County, Indiana. Almira died at Monticello in White County, Indiana on 14 February 1876.<sup>48</sup> Her remains were taken back to Wabash County for burial, however.<sup>48</sup>

During the following year, Joseph traveled to Elgin in Kane County, Illinois, where he married for a second time to a widow named Julia H. Allen on 16 April 1877.<sup>44</sup> Joseph, who served as a lawyer and Judge at Monticello in White County, Indiana up until the time of his death, died without issue on 28 December 1878.<sup>48</sup> Both Joseph and his first wife, Almira, were subsequently buried in the Falls Memorial Gardens Cemetery at Wabash in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>48</sup>

#### 34. Henry Harrison Matlock.

Henry Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and his second wife, Polly Oatman, was born on 17 October 1840 at Yorkville in La Salle County, Illinois (now within of Kendall County, Illinois).<sup>39,139</sup> He was later married in Kendall County, Illinois to a woman named Theresa B. Pettit on 31 October 1858.<sup>44</sup> Theresa, who was also a native of Illinois, was calculated to have been born there in 1843.<sup>140</sup>

According to available census data for Illinois, Henry and Theresa were residing in Little Rock Township in Kendall County, Illinois in 1860.<sup>140</sup> Shortly thereafter, Henry enlisted in the Union Army, serving as a Private in Company K of the 127th Infantry Regiment from Kendall County.<sup>139,141</sup> After the Civil War, Henry and Theresa were found residing at Muskegon in Muskegon County, Michigan, where Henry is shown on the 1870 census as being an auctioneer.<sup>142</sup> When the 1880 census was enumerated, however, they were residing in La Salle County, Illinois, where Henry was still working as an auctioneer.<sup>143</sup>

**NOTE:** Although some individuals believe our Henry Harrison Matlock was the H.H. Matlock who was residing in Texas in 1900, I do not believe this is correct. The H.H. Matlock in Texas in 1900 was residing with a sister named Alice, and stated that his father was born in Indiana and his mother was born in New York. Our Henry did not have a sister named Alice and his father and mother were born in Virginia and Ireland, respectively. It appears to me that information pertaining to two individuals with the same name has been merged to describe one.

Henry Harrison Matlock, who suffered numerous ailments in his later years, was residing at Los Angeles in Los Angeles County, California when he filed an application for an Invalids Pension on 30 August 1892.<sup>141</sup> Henry, who later died at the National Hospital at Leavenworth in Leavenworth County, Kansas on 10 June 1901, was subsequently buried in the National Cemetery at Leavenworth, Kansas.<sup>39,139,141</sup> Even though Henry had not yet passed away, Theresa, was found on the 1900 census of California, and later on the 1910 census, residing alone as a widow, at Los Angeles in Los Angeles County, California.<sup>144,145</sup> According to both of these censuses, she was employed as a domestic servant by a private family.<sup>144,145</sup> Theresa was last found on the 1920 census residing with her son, David, and his wife at El Centro in Imperial County, California.<sup>146</sup> David was working as a deputy sheriff at the Imperial County Jail at the time.<sup>146</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

148. David ----- b. 21 May 1864 in IL.<sup>39</sup>  
       J.                  m. 3 July 1884 to Carrie M. Knapp in Cook Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>
149. West ----- b. 27 October 1867 in IL.<sup>39</sup>  
       P.                  d. 22 October 1877 in IL.<sup>39</sup>

35. **George W. Matlock.**

George Matlock, the eldest son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 11 June 1803.<sup>51</sup> As a young boy, George accompanied his parents on their move to the Indiana Territory, where they settled in what is now Monroe County. He was later married in Monroe County, Indiana in about 1827 to a woman named Anna Young.<sup>51</sup> Anna, who was a native of Virginia, was calculated from her tombstone to have been born there on 20 June 1807.<sup>51</sup>

After their marriage, George and Anna remained in Monroe County, Indiana, where they resided on a farm in Bloomington Township. George died on 28 April 1877 in Monroe County, Indiana, while Anna died there on 21 August 1877.<sup>51</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Bethel Church Cemetery at Bloomington in Monroe County.<sup>51</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

150. John ----- b. 19 November 1828 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>147</sup>  
 m. 1 August 1850 to Martha Glenn in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>40</sup>  
 d. 27 February 1888 in Logan Co., IL.<sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL.<sup>147</sup>
151. James ----- b. calc. 1831 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>54</sup>
152. Calvin ----- b. calc. 1833 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>54</sup>
153. Irvin ----- b. 5 August 1836 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>371</sup>  
 F. m. 1 July 1864 to Sophia Jane Dunham in Johnson Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 18 February 1884 in Johnson Co., IN.<sup>148</sup>  
 bur. Nineveh Christian Cem., Johnson Co., IN.<sup>368</sup>
154. Eliza ----- b. 8 April 1838 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
 Ann m. 12 January 1858 to William E. Whitesell in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>50</sup>  
 d. 6 May 1899 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
 bur. Hindustan Cem., Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>
155. Paris ----- b. 21 October 1841 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>51,148</sup>  
 C. m. 18 September 1877 to Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" Paul in  
 Monroe Co., IN.<sup>148</sup>  
 d. 7 June 1917 in Bloomington Twp., Monroe Co., IN.<sup>51,61,148</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>51,148</sup>
156. Sarah ----- b. August 1843 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149,382</sup>  
 E. m. 22 February 1871 to Elijah N. "Lidge" Knight in Monroe Co.,  
 IN.<sup>51</sup>  
 d. 1901 in Monroe County, IN.<sup>149</sup>  
 bur. Hindustan Cem., Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>

157. Mary ----- b. calc. 1852 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>61</sup>  
 Jane m. (remained single). <sup>51</sup>  
 "Janie" d. 6 February 1917 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>61</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Church Cem., Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. <sup>51</sup>

36. **John W. Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was calculated to have been born in 1805 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>52</sup> John was apparently married twice during his life. He married first on 24 January 1830 to a woman named Sarah Hinkle in Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>40</sup>

After his first wife passed away, John married for a second time, also in Monroe County, to a widow named Jemima (Smith) Ward on 29 October 1849. <sup>40</sup> Jemima had previously been married to a man named Emanuel Ward on 21 June 1831 in Fayette County, Indiana. <sup>40</sup> Jemima, who was a native of Ohio, was calculated to have been born there in 1814. <sup>52</sup> Shortly after their marriage, John and Jemima apparently moved to Johnson County, Indiana where they show up on the 1850 census residing at Hensley. <sup>52</sup> Unfortunately, no additional information has been found regarding this couple, or their children.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Matlock)

158. Eliza ----- b. calc. 1834 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 Jane
159. Barbara ----- b. calc. 1835 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 E.
160. George ----- b. calc. 1841 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 W.
161. Susan ----- b. calc. 1842 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 E.
162. John ----- b. calc. 1846 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 J.
163. William ----- b. calc. 1848 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
 F.

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Matlock)

164. Nancy ----- b. 1850 in Johnson Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
A.

### 37. Charlotte Matlock.

Charlotte Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was born in Roane County, Tennessee. She was later married in Monroe County, Indiana to a man named Henry Willis Brazeale on 22 April 1828. <sup>2,40</sup>

Issue: (Surname Brazeale)

165. Benjamin ----- b. calc. 1836 in Co., IN. <sup>154</sup>  
Franklin m. 28 December 1854 to Delpha Ellen Barlow at Columbus City,  
Louisa Co., IA. <sup>155</sup>  
d. ca. 1892 in Jefferson Co., MO.) <sup>156</sup>  
bur. Brazeale Cem., Dittmer, Jefferson Co., MO. <sup>157</sup>

### 38. David Matlock.

David Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was calculated to have been born in 1818 in Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>52</sup> He was later married to a woman named Sarah Huff by a marriage license which was issued on 2 December 1836 in Morgan County, Indiana. <sup>40</sup> Sarah, who was also a native of Indiana, was calculated to have been born there in 1819. <sup>52</sup>

Sometime after their marriage, David and Sarah moved to Johnson County, Indiana, where they show up on the 1850 census. <sup>52</sup> According to this census, David was working as a blacksmith. By the time the 1860 federal census was enumerated, however, the family was residing in Morgan County, Indiana. <sup>53</sup> David appears to have died between 1860-1870 in either Morgan County, Indiana or Cumberland County, Illinois, where Sarah is found residing in 1870. <sup>53,150</sup>

David's widow, Sarah, along with their two youngest children, George and Sarah, was last found on the 1870 federal census of Cumberland County, Illinois residing with her son, William, and his family in Union Township. <sup>150</sup> What became of Sarah after this has not been determined.

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

166. Abraham ----- b. calc. 1837 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
H.
167. William ----- b. 1839 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52,152</sup>  
D. m. Temperance (MNU) in IL. <sup>150</sup>  
d. 9 November 1904 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>152</sup>  
bur. Dodge Grove Cem., Mattoon, Coles Co., IL. <sup>152</sup>
168. Nancy ----- b. calc. 1841 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
A.
169. Margaret ----- b. calc. 1843 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
M.
170. Mary ----- b. 1850 in Johnson Co., IN. <sup>52</sup>  
E. m. 6 August 1875 to J. M. Miller in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
171. Jasper ----- b. calc. 1852 in IN. <sup>53</sup>  
Newton m. 23 December 1874 to Nancy Helen Nation in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
d. September 1879 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. (consumption) <sup>158</sup>  
bur. Mound Cem., Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>385</sup>
172. Jerusha ----- b. 11 August 1854 at West Newton, Marion Co., IN. <sup>159</sup>  
Ellen m. 7 December 1873 to Charles Leroy Buel in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
d. 19 July 1935 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
bur. Mound Cem., Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>385</sup>
173. George ----- b. July 1857 in IN. <sup>183</sup>  
W. m. 26 July 1882 to Effie E. Hastings in Clark Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
d. 1920 in Marian Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. 15 May 1920 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
Ref: <sup>58</sup>
174. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1858 in IN. <sup>53</sup>  
B.



39. **Malinda Matlock.**

Malinda Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was born in about 1820 in Monroe County, Indiana. She was later married in Monroe County to a man named William Hooper on 4 October 1838.<sup>40</sup> Although William and Malinda were found on the 1840 census of Monroe County, Indiana, the 1850 census indicates that William had remarried in about 1843/1844 to a woman named Rhoda.<sup>54</sup> As such, it is assumed that Malinda died without issue sometime after the 1840 census was taken, possibly due to complications associated with childbirth.

40. **James W. Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 16 May 1821.<sup>55</sup> He was later married in Monroe County, Indiana by a marriage license dated 24 March 1841 to a woman named Evaline Hensley.<sup>40</sup> Evaline had been born on 4 January 1822 in Virginia.<sup>55,160</sup>

James and Evaline were residing on a farm near Bloomington in Monroe County, Indiana in 1850.<sup>54</sup> Shortly thereafter, however, James and his family moved west into Illinois, where they settled on a farm near Rutledge in De Witt County.<sup>160</sup> James subsequently died in De Witt County, Illinois on 20 April 1893, while Evaline died there on 9 December 1902.<sup>55</sup> Both were buried in the Rucker Chapel Cemetery at Wapella in Wilson Township in De Witt County.<sup>55</sup>

Known issue: (Surname Matlock)

175. William ----- b. 1846 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>161</sup>  
       Marion          m. 10 January 1867 to Charlotte Lavina Rhodes in McLean Co.,  
                           IL. <sup>44</sup>  
                           d. 1932 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>161</sup>  
                           bur. Auburn Cem., Auburn, Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>161</sup>
176. Eliza ----- b. 6 December 1847 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>159</sup>  
       Jane              m. 16 September 1869 to Levi Beck in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
       "Jennie"          d. 18 August 1935 at Bloomington, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159,162</sup>  
                           bur. Heyworth Cem., Heyworth, McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>

177. Harriet ----- b. 30 October 1849 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>163</sup>  
 A. m. 8 September 1866 to Thomas Peyton Wey in McLean Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 2 February 1872 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>163</sup>
178. John ----- b. calc. 1850 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>54</sup>  
 m. 1 April 1873 to Mary F. Hensley in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1880 census of De Witt Co., IL.) <sup>414</sup>
179. Emaline ----- b. 6 December 1852 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 M. m. 8 January 1870 to George A. Fry in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 1 December 1920 at Carlock, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Wintz Cem., Carlock, McLean Co., IL. <sup>164</sup>
180. Mahalia ----- b. calc. 1855 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>160,165</sup>  
 Frances m. 4 December 1879 to George Jolly in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 15 April 1885 in Morgan Co., IL. <sup>165</sup>  
 bur. Diamond Grove Cem., Jacksonville, Morgan Co., IL. <sup>165</sup>
181. Martha ----- b. 26 March 1857 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>159,166</sup>  
 Florence m. 30 March 1876 to James W. Martin in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 25 May 1934 at Lexington, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159,166</sup>  
 bur. Pleasant Hill Cem., Lexington, McLean Co., IL. <sup>166</sup>
182. James ----- b. 4 September 1859 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>55,167</sup>  
 J. m. (remained single). <sup>167</sup>  
 d. 15 August 1900 in Adair Co., MO. <sup>55,167</sup>  
 bur. Rucker Chapel Cem., Wapella, Wilson Twp., De Witt Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>55</sup>
183. Mary ----- b. November 1861 in De Witt Co., IN. <sup>168</sup>  
 A. B. m. 14 August 1877 to Robert M. Smith in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1910 census of Moultrie Co., IL.) <sup>169</sup>
184. George ----- b. 18 June 1865 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>170</sup>  
 Paris m. 30 August 1883 to Ella May Walker at Bloomington, McLean  
 Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 7 October 1929 in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>170</sup>  
 bur. Gilmore Cem., Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. <sup>170</sup>

#### 41. Mary Ann "Polly" Matlock.

Mary Matlock, the daughter of William Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Walker, was calculated to have been born in 1825 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>54</sup> She was later married in Monroe County, Indiana on 19 June 1842 to a man named West C. Walker.<sup>40</sup> West, who was a medical doctor, was calculated to have been born in 1820 in Tennessee.<sup>54</sup>

According to the 1850 federal census of Monroe County, Indiana, West and Mary, and their two children were residing in Clear Creek Township.<sup>54</sup> Shortly after this census was taken, however, West and Mary apparently moved to Van Buren County, Iowa. Mary died in Van Buren County, Iowa sometime between 1850-1856, and was subsequently buried in the Dibble Cemetery near Utica, Iowa.<sup>54,56,172</sup>

When the 1856 Iowa state census was enumerated, West had remarried for a second time to a widow named Rhoda Ann (Harper) Montgomery, and was residing at Harrisburg in Van Buren County, Iowa.<sup>56,172</sup> When the 1860 census was enumerated, however, West and his second wife were residing at Centerville in Appanoose County, Iowa.<sup>84</sup> They later moved back to Van Buren County, Iowa by 1870.<sup>171</sup> The following children were abstracted from the 1850 census of Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>54</sup>

Issue: (Surname Walker)

185. Charlotte ----- b. calc. 1843 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>54</sup>  
M.

186. William ----- b. calc. 1846 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>54</sup>  
m. Annie E. (MNU) in IA.<sup>171,173</sup>

#### 42. Rosanna Matlock.

Rosanna Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, is believed to have been born in about 1811 in Roane County, Tennessee, and may be a twin child. Rosanna was apparently married twice during her life. She married first to a man named Rollin Lindsey on 3 December 1828 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>40</sup> Rollin Lindsey, who was a medical doctor by trade, died in about 1832 in Clinton County, Indiana.<sup>174</sup>

After her first husband passed away, Rosanna married for a second time to a man named John Dunn. This marriage took place on 30 April 1833, also in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>40</sup> John had served as the Sheriff of Hendricks County during the years of 1826 and 1827.<sup>34,175</sup> He also served as a Justice of the Peace in 1834.<sup>34</sup> Rosanna died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 8 June 1842.<sup>4,174</sup>

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Lindsey)

187. Minerva ----- b. calc. 1831 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>179</sup>  
 A. m. (1) 23 April 1850 to Milton C. Turner in Putnam Co., IN.  
 (divorced)<sup>45,178</sup>  
 m. (2) 27 July 1871 to Arthur Owen White in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1910 census of Madison Co., IN.)<sup>180</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Dunn)

188. James ----- b. in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4</sup>  
 M.
189. Eliza ----- b. December 1836 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>181</sup>  
 Jane m. 6 December 1854 to Hiram W. White in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>45</sup>  
 d. 29 April 1910 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>61</sup>  
 bur. Old Oaklandon Cem., Oaklandon, Marion Co., IN.<sup>182</sup>
190. Mary ----- b. in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>4</sup>  
 Ann

#### 43. Sarah Matlock.

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, is believed to have been born in about 1811 in Roane County, Tennessee, and may be a twin child. She was later married to a man named John Ervin (also written Irvin) in Monroe County, Indiana on 11 July 1828.<sup>40</sup> John and Sarah were last found on the 1840 census of Hendricks County, Indiana, along with three children.<sup>204</sup> Unfortunately, no additional information has been found concerning this couple.

Issue: (Surname Ervin)

191. (female) ----- b. (1830-1835) in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>204</sup>

192. (male) ----- b. (1835-1840) in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>204</sup>

193. (male) ----- b. (1835-1840) in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>204</sup>

44. **William W. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was calculated to have been born in 1812 in Knox County, Indiana Territory. <sup>21</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana to a woman named Eliza Jane McVey on 7 April 1839. <sup>40</sup> Eliza, who was a native of Pennsylvania, had been born there during the month of August 1823. <sup>183</sup> William was a clerk at Danville in Hendricks County, and during the period 1853-1857, he also served as the Danville Postmaster. <sup>184</sup>

William and Eliza eventually moved to Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana, where they resided for the remainder of their lives. William Matlock died at Indianapolis, Indiana during the month of October 1870, and was buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana on 12 October 1870 (see note below). <sup>58</sup> Eliza, on the other hand, died at Indianapolis during the month of May 1909, and was buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana on 19 May 1909. <sup>58</sup>

**NOTE:** Although information at findagrave.com indicates that William W. Matlock died in 1870, an alternate death date was provided the Author many years ago, unconfirmed, that gives William's actual death date as 5 October 1876. Without access to the original Sexton's records or tombstone, however, I do not know which date is correct. The 1880 census of Marion County, Indiana shows a daughter of William and Eliza's, namely Olive Matlock who was calculated to have been born in 1873. Obviously, William could not have died in 1870 if he had a daughter born in 1873.

Ironically, the daughter named Edith, who was born in about 1868, was not shown on the 1870 census, adding more confusion to the issue. Until such time as the issue of William's death date can be resolved, the information presented at findagrave.com will be presented in this write-up, but may be subject to change in the future.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

194. James ----- b. calc. 1841 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>  
 M. m. 31 December 1860 to Louisa Carter in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1895 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 7 May 1895 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
 Ref: <sup>58</sup>

195. David ----- b. 1 December 1843 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>110,185</sup>  
M. m. ca. 1866 to Catherine Emaline Nichols in MO. <sup>110,186</sup>  
d. 27 May 1924 at Nevada, Vernon Co., MO. <sup>110,185</sup>  
bur. Deepwood Cem., Nevada, Vernon Co., MO. <sup>110,185</sup>
196. Susan ----- b. ca. 1845 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>  
m. (remained single) <sup>58</sup>  
d. 1870 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. 3 July 1870 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
Ref: <sup>58</sup>
197. William ----- b. December 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
A. m. ca. 1876 to Dora I. (MNU) in Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
d. 1916 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. 17 April 1916 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
Ref: <sup>58</sup>
198. Mary ----- b. May 1850 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
A. m. 9 November 1870 to Learner B. Leeds in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
d. 1903 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. 16 January 1903 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
IN. <sup>58</sup>
199. Charles ----- b. June 1854 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
Edgar m. (1) 3 June 1874 to Ella H. Winter in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
m. (2) 6 June 1877 to Olive J. Musgrave in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
d. 1916 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>
200. Frank ----- b. December 1856 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
m. 24 December 1877 to Rachel Berryman in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
d. 1925 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>187</sup>  
bur. Memorial Park Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>187</sup>
201. Florence ----- b. calc. 1859 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>63</sup>  
m. 1 December 1875 to Frederick Kessler in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
d. 1883 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
bur. 30 January 1883 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
IN. <sup>58</sup>
202. Jennie ----- b. calc. 1862 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>63</sup>

203. Nellie ----- b. calc. 1867 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>63</sup>  
 m. (remained single). <sup>58</sup>  
 d. 1884 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 6 April 1884 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
 Ref: <sup>58</sup>

204. Edith ----- b. calc. 1868 in IN. <sup>224</sup>

205. Olive ----- b. calc. 1873 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>224</sup>

45. **John Thomas Matlock.**

Although the 1820 census of Monroe County, Indiana appears flawed, John Matlock, the son of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was probably born in about 1813 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>57</sup> Because this child does not appear on the 1830 census of Monroe County, Indiana, it is believed that he may have died young. <sup>64</sup>

46. **James W. Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was calculated to have been born on 20 March 1814 in Knox County, Indiana Territory. <sup>21,59</sup> James was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Sarah Caywood in Hendricks County, Indiana on 18 January 1838. <sup>40</sup> Sarah, who was a native of Kentucky, was calculated to have been born there on 26 January 1820. <sup>21,59</sup> She died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 29 January 1860. <sup>59</sup> Sarah was the mother of seven children by James.

After his first wife passed away, James married for a second time, also in Hendricks County, Indiana, to a woman named Rosanna Baldwin on 25 May 1869. <sup>45</sup> Rosanna, who was calculated to have been born in Indiana in 1825, was the daughter of Eli and Elizabeth Baldwin. <sup>21,59,71</sup>

James Matlock, who was a dry goods merchant by trade, died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 20 April 1874, while Rosanna died there in 1909. <sup>21,59,71</sup> James and both of his wives were subsequently buried in the Stilesville Cemetery at Stilesville in Hendricks County. <sup>59</sup> There were no issue from his second marriage.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Matlock)

206. James ----- b. 23 April 1840 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>434</sup>  
 H. m. 13 February 1869 to Sarah Milly Henry in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 8 March 1921 at the National Hospital for Disabled Volunteer  
 Soldiers, Danville, Vermilion Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>
207. Mary ----- b. 25 August 1842 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>  
 Eliza m. 16 December 1858 to Casper Robards in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 d. 18 March 1866 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>  
 bur. Stilesville Cem., Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>
208. Caroline ----- b. calc. 1845 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>  
 W. m. 29 October 1862 to Chauncey F. Knapp in Putnam Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>
209. Nancy ----- b. calc. 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>  
 Jane m. ca. 1866 to Elijah M. Clark in IN. <sup>188</sup>
210. Charles ----- b. 1850 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>21</sup>
211. Sarah ----- b. 17 May 1853 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>  
 Pauline d. 13 June 1857 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>  
 bur. Stilesville Cem., Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>59</sup>
212. Eva ----- b. October 1855 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>189</sup>  
 m. 24 August 1875 to Cyrus Lee Hunt in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1900 census of Chicago, Cook Co., IL.) <sup>189</sup>

47. **Mary Ann “Polly” Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 25 December 1817. <sup>60</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana to a man named William M. C. Blake on 21 August 1834. <sup>45</sup> **NOTE:** The actual marriage record indicates their marriage license was issued on 20 August 1834, their marriage was solemnized on 21 August 1834, and the marriage certificate was registered on 25 August 1834. <sup>45</sup> William, who was a native of Kentucky, had been born there on 22 September 1813. <sup>60,62</sup>



Although Mary and William resided in Hendricks County, Indiana for several years after their marriage, by the time the 1850 census was taken they were residing at Greencastle in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>62</sup> William's occupation was listed as being that of a mens tailor.<sup>62</sup> William died on 1 January 1886 in the town of Greencastle in Putnam County, Indiana, while Mary died there on 26 April 1894.<sup>60</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Forest Hill Cemetery at Greencastle, Indiana.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: (Surname Blake)

213. Pauline ----- b. calc. 1838 in IN.<sup>62</sup>
214. Ann ----- b. 1842 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60,62</sup>  
 C. m. 7 February 1860 to Almanzor C. Fry in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1909 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hill Cem., Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>
215. George ----- b. 28 December 1844 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>  
 E. m. 5 May 1870 to Elizabeth "Lizzie" Oliver in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 7 July 1914 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hill Cem., Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>
216. James ----- b. 1846 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60,62</sup>  
 W. m. 4 June 1877 to Mary Gentry in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 3 June 1926 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hill Cem., Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>60</sup>

#### 48. Matilda Matlock.

Matilda Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 22 March 1819.<sup>25</sup> She was later married to a man named James Madison Gregg in Hendricks County, Indiana on 16 December 1835.<sup>25,40</sup> James had been born on 26 June 1806 in Patrick County, Virginia.<sup>25</sup>

After their marriage, James and Matilda remained in Hendricks County, where James served for several years as a surveyor for Hendricks County, and then as a Clerk for the Hendricks County Circuit Court.<sup>25</sup> He also served one term as a U. S. Congressman from Indiana during the period 4 March 1857 to 3 March 1859, and in 1860, he served as a delegate from Indiana to the Democratic National Convention.<sup>25,190</sup> During the Civil War, James served as a Colonel in the Hendricks County Militia and for the 6th Military District of Indiana.<sup>190</sup>

James Gregg died at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 16 June 1869, while Matilda died there on 13 November 1873.<sup>25</sup> Both James and Matilda were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County.<sup>25</sup> The below listed children were abstracted from the 1850 and 1860 censuses of Hendricks County, Indiana.

Issue: (Surname Gregg)

217. William ----- b. calc. 1836 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup> (birth date on tombstone is not correct)  
 m. 29 September 1854 to Mary E. Gordon in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 4 May 1879 at Brownsburg, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>192</sup>  
 bur. Lingeman Cem., Brownsburg, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>192</sup>
218. George ----- b. calc. 1838 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 m. 21 April 1861 to Esther A. Vawter in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>
219. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1840 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>
220. Elizabeth ----- b. calc. 1842 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 D. m. 29 October 1862 to John T. Scarce in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>
221. James ----- b. calc. 1845 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 Madison m. 27 May 1869 to Mary J. Cloud in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>
222. Martin ----- b. calc. 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 m. 24 October 1872 to Harriet N. Rogers in Parke Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>
223. Washington - b. 22 February 1851 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 m. (unknown).  
 d. 18 April 1904 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
224. Edward ----- b. calc. 1853 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>191</sup>  
 M.
225. David ----- b. calc. 1855 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>191</sup>
226. Virginia ----- b. calc. 1858 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>191</sup>

#### 49. Margaret Matlock.

Margaret Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1822.<sup>62</sup> She was later married to a man named Edward Wilson McGaughey on 18 January 1838 in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>40</sup> Edward, who was a lawyer by trade, had been born in Putnam County, Indiana on 16 January 1817.<sup>193</sup> He was the son of Arthur McGaughey and Sarah Bell.

During the period 1839-1840, Edward served in the Indiana State House of Representatives, and in 1842-1843 he served in the Indiana State Senate.<sup>193</sup> He was later elected to represent Indiana in the U. S. Congress during the periods 1845-1847 and 1849-1851.<sup>193</sup> Because of ill health, Edward decided to go to California.<sup>194</sup> While crossing the Isthmus of Panama he came down with a fever and subsequently died at San Francisco in San Francisco County, California on 6 August 1852.<sup>194</sup> He was buried in the Golden Gate Cemetery.<sup>193</sup>

After her first husband passed away, Margaret married for a second time to man named Ira A. Rowlson (also written Rawlson and Rollson) on 7 October 1856 in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>45</sup> Ira, who was a native of New York, was calculated to have been born there in 1816.<sup>195</sup> He was a Merchant by trade.<sup>195</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, Ira and Margaret moved to Vigo County, Indiana, where they were found residing on the 1860 census residing at Terre Haute.<sup>195</sup> By the time the 1870 census was enumerated, however, Ira had apparently passed away as Margaret was living with her youngest son, William Rowlson, at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana.<sup>63</sup>

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname McGaughey)

227. Sarah ----- b. February 1842 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>179,196</sup>  
 J. m. 25 December 1862 to George Dexter Rand in Putnam Co., IN.  
 Ref:<sup>92</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1910 census of Lee Co., IA.)<sup>197</sup>
228. Mary ----- b. calc. 1844 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>179</sup>  
 "Mollie" m. 2 October 1866 to Henry Christian Hiene in Marion Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>
229. Edward ----- b. calc. 1845 in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>179</sup>  
 W. m. 26 October 1869 to Nannie A. Troxell in Jackson Co., AL.<sup>69</sup>  
 d. 17 December 1890 at Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN.<sup>198</sup>

230. Charles ----- b. June 1848 in Putnam Co., IN. <sup>179,200</sup>  
 Oliver m. (1) 29 June 1873 to Abigail "Abbie" Linton in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 m. (2) 19 October 1897 to Annie B. Hall in Jackson Co., AL. <sup>69</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1900 census of Hamilton Co., TN.) <sup>200</sup>  
 bur. Forest Hills Cem., Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN. <sup>199</sup>
231. Thomas ----- b. 5 May 1850 in Parke Co., IN. <sup>179,201</sup>  
 Corwin m. 22 February 1872 to Lydia Gilchrist in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 8 May 1914 at St. Louis City, MO. <sup>201</sup>  
 bur. Saints Peter and Paul; Catholic Cem. (old), St. Louis City, MO.  
 Ref: <sup>201</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Rowlson)

232. William ----- b. calc. 1859 in IN. <sup>195</sup>

50. **(female) Matlock.**

James Matlock and Rosanna Wood had a female child whose identity has not been determined. This child was born in about 1823 in Monroe County, Indiana, and is believed to have died young. <sup>64</sup>

51. **Eliza Jane Matlock.**

Eliza Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Rosanna Wood, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1825. <sup>62</sup> Eliza was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 30 August 1836 to a man named John W. Holland in Putnam County, Indiana. <sup>45</sup>

After her first husband passed away, Eliza married for a second time to a man named Arthur Owen White in Putnam County, Indiana on 23 July 1848. <sup>40</sup> Arthur, who was calculated to have been born in 1827 in Kentucky, was a tailor by trade. <sup>62</sup> After their marriage, Eliza and Arthur continued to reside at Greencastle in Putnam County, Indiana, where they remained throughout their married life together. Eliza died at Greencastle, in Putnam County, Indiana on 11 May 1870. <sup>60</sup>

After Eliza passed away, Arthur married for a second time to a divorcee named Minerva A. (Lindsey) Turner on 27 July 1871 in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>92</sup> Minerva had previously been married to a man named Milton C. Turner on 23 April 1850 in Putnam County, but was later divorced.<sup>45,178</sup> She was calculated to have been born in 1831 in Hendricks County, Indiana, and was the daughter of Rollin Lindsey and Rosanna Matlock.<sup>179</sup> Arthur later died on 5 February 1901 at Greencastle in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>60</sup> Both Arthur and Eliza Jane were subsequently buried in the Forest Hill Cemetery at Greencastle, Indiana.<sup>60</sup>

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Holland)

233. Virginia ----- b. October 1842 in IA.<sup>202</sup>  
     J.                    m. 20 January 1859 to John D. Allen in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
     "Jennie"           d. 31 December 1907 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>61</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname White)

234. Edgar ----- b. 22 May 1849 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>190</sup>  
     W.                   m. 25 January 1885 to Jennie Josephine Goodwin in Putnam Co.,  
                             IN.<sup>92</sup>  
                             d. 10 March 1905 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>61</sup>
235. Minerva ----- b. calc. 1850 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>203</sup>  
     W.                   m. 26 February 1873 to John E. Teague in Putnam Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
                             **NOTE:** may have died 30 May 1929 at New Albany, Floyd Co., IN.
236. Horace ----- b. calc. 1852 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>203</sup>
237. Minnie ----- b. calc. 1857 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>205</sup>  
     A.                   m. ( ) Burton.<sup>206</sup>  
                             d. 18 November 1889 at Davenport, Scott Co., IA.<sup>206</sup>
238. Charles ----- b. January 1860 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>  
     E.                   m. 1885 to Minnie Reed.<sup>65,183</sup>  
                             d. 18 June 1903 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>61</sup>
239. Mary ----- b. calc. 1861 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>205</sup>  
     M.
240. John ----- b. calc. 1864 at Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN.<sup>205</sup>  
     D.

52. **(female) Matlock.**

James Matlock and Rosanna Wood had a female child whose identity has not been determined. This child was born in about 1827 in Monroe County, Indiana, and is believed to have died young.<sup>64</sup>

64. **William Rodgers Matlock.**

William Rodgers Matlock, the eldest child of Thomas Henry Matlock and Elizabeth Rodgers, was born in Alabama on 29 July 1823.<sup>22</sup> He was later married in Perry County, Alabama to a woman named Mary A. King on 11 June 1846.<sup>70</sup> Mary, who was also a native of Alabama, had been born there on 4 August 1829.<sup>22,23</sup>

After their marriage, William and Mary resided in Clarke County, Alabama until about 1853, at which time they moved to Houston County, Texas.<sup>207</sup> After the Civil War broke out, William enlisted in the Confederate Army, serving in Company I of the 1st Texas Cavalry.<sup>22</sup> During the Civil War, William came down with a severe fever and returned to Houston County, Texas, where he died on 8 February 1864.<sup>4,22</sup>

Approximately two years after William passed away, Mary married for a second time during the month of December 1866 to a man named W. F. Leaverton in Houston County, Texas.<sup>207</sup> Mary died in Houston County, Texas on 23 April 1908.<sup>22</sup> Both Thomas and Mary were subsequently buried in the Glenwwod Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County.<sup>22</sup> According to the 1900 census of Houston County, Texas, William and Mary were the parents of five children, two of whom were still living.<sup>208</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

241. Thomas ----- b. 26 November 1847 in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>22,207</sup>  
       H.                  m. 15 March 1883 to Fathew E. Hackett in Houston Co., TX.<sup>209</sup>  
                           d. 9 September 1906 in Houston Co., TX.<sup>22,207</sup>  
                           bur. Glenwwod Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>
242. Lizzie ----- b. 8 September 1849 in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>207</sup>  
       Maria              d. 1 May 1859 at Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22,207</sup>  
                           bur. Glenwwod Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>
243. Mary ----- b. 24 July 1851 in Clarke Co., AL.<sup>22,207</sup>  
       Emma              d. 19 March 1863 at Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>  
                           bur. Glenwwod Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX.<sup>22</sup>

244. Willie -----b. 5 December 1857 at Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22,207</sup>  
 King m. Edwin Winfree in Houston Co., TX. <sup>22</sup>  
 d. 30 March 1882 at Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22,207</sup>  
 bur. Glenwwod Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22</sup>
245. Joseph -----b. 16 October 1860 at Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22,207</sup>  
 Graham m. (remained single). <sup>22</sup>  
 d. 18 October 1920 at Galveston, Galveston Co., TX. <sup>22,207</sup>  
 bur. Glenwwod Cem., Crockett, Houston Co., TX. <sup>22</sup>

65. **Louisa C. Matlock.**

Louisa Matlock, the daughter of Thomas Henry Matlock and Elizabeth Rodgers, was born in Clarke County, Alabama on 29 August 1826. <sup>22</sup> Louisa was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 1 January 1846 to a man named Robert W. Chambers in Clarke County, Alabama. <sup>69</sup> Robert apparently died shortly thereafter, however, as Louisa married for a second time, also in Clarke County, Alabama, to a man named Daniel M. Coleman on 22 September 1847. <sup>69</sup> Daniel had been born in Perry County, Alabama on 23 August 1818. <sup>210,211</sup> There are no known issue from Louisa's first marriage.

Louisa and Daniel eventually moved to Texas, where they settled on a farm about four miles southeast of the town of Crockett in Houston County. <sup>211</sup> During the Civil War, Daniel served in the Confederate States Army as a Private in Company K of the 4th Regiment of the Texas Infantry. <sup>210</sup> Louisa, who died on 1 April 1875 in Houston County, Texas, was subsequently buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County. <sup>22</sup>

After Louisa passed away, Daniel moved to Henderson County, Texas, where he resided with his brother, Nathaniel Coleman, on his plantation. <sup>211</sup> Daniel died in Henderson County, Texas on 6 February 1895. <sup>210</sup> He was later buried in the Athens Cemetery at Athens in Henderson County. <sup>210</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Coleman)

246. Sarah ----- b. 22 June 1848 in Clarke Co., AL. <sup>212</sup>  
 Cornelia m. 5 December 1867 to Albert Nelson Alford at Crockett, Houston  
 Co., TX. <sup>211,212</sup>  
 d. 8 November 1881 in Van Zandt Co., TX. <sup>212</sup>  
 bur. White Rose Cem., Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX. <sup>212</sup>

247. William ----- b. calc. 1851 in Clarke Co., AL. <sup>213</sup>  
R. d. young. <sup>211</sup>
248. Josephine ---- b. calc. 1853 in Houston Co., TX. <sup>213</sup>  
Hortense m. ca. 1879 to Albert Augustus "Gus" Aldrich in Houston Co., TX.  
Ref: <sup>211</sup>  
d. near Athens, Houston Co., TX. <sup>211,214</sup>
249. Arthur ----- b. calc. 1859 in Houston Co., TX. <sup>213</sup>  
d. young. <sup>211</sup>
250. Walter ----- b. calc. 1865 in Houston Co., TX. <sup>215</sup>  
d. in a Veterans Administration Hospital in KS. <sup>211</sup>

66. **William Lee Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Nancy Agnes Lee, was born in Roane County Tennessee on 15 September 1809. <sup>25</sup> He was later married to a woman named Nancy Marie Hadley on 19 January 1836 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>40</sup> Nancy, who was born on 7 October 1814 in Chatham County, North Carolina, was the daughter of James T. Hadley and Elizabeth Richardson. <sup>25</sup>

William and Nancy resided on a farm near the town of Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana. William died on his farm on 28 December 1851, while Nancy passed away at Danville on 31 May 1905. <sup>25</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County. <sup>25</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

251. David ----- b. 30 November 1836 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
B. m. (1) 22 January 1861 to Samantha C. Saunders in Shasta Co.,  
CA. <sup>25,216</sup>  
m. (2) 25 June 1874 to Alice Edna Hadley in Hendricks Co., IN.  
Ref: <sup>25,92</sup>  
d. 15 August 1915 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>



252. James ----- b. 22 October 1838 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>216</sup>  
 Thompson m. 4 July 1868 to Emily C. Burns in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 7 January 1906 in Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 bur. Oak Hill Cem., Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>217</sup>
253. Jesse ----- b. 19 December 1840 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 T. d. 14 June 1854 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>
254. Julia ----- b. 4 February 1843 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>190</sup>  
 A. m. 6 March 1860 to Harvey Nelson Van Nice at Danville, Hendricks  
 Co., IN. <sup>92,218</sup>  
 d. 4 October 1904 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>61,218</sup>
255. Allen ----- b. 2 March 1845 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>190,219</sup>  
 Reaves m. 21 March 1867 to Virginia Belle Smith at Danville, Hendricks  
 Co., IN. <sup>92,216</sup>  
 d. 21 December 1904 in Sacramento Co., CA. <sup>220</sup>  
 bur. Odd Fellows Lawn Cem. and Mausoleum, Sacramento,  
 Sacramento Co., CA. <sup>220</sup>
256. Mary ----- b. 18 March 1847 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>190</sup>  
 E. m. 24 October 1867 to Winfield Scott Haggard in Hendricks Co.,  
 IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 3 May 1903 at Chicago, Cook Co., IL. <sup>25,221</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25,221</sup>
257. William ----- b. 2 March 1850 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 L. d. 5 November 1851 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>

67. **Sarah Lee Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Nancy Agnes Lee, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 1 April 1811. <sup>25</sup> She remained single throughout her life, and died without issue in Hendricks County, Indiana on 21 August 1869. <sup>25</sup> Sarah was subsequently buried in the South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County. <sup>25</sup>

68. **Jesse T. Matlock.**

Jesse Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Nancy Agnes Lee, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 19 October 1813.<sup>25</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana to a woman named Cynthia Ann Hinton on 6 August 1834.<sup>45</sup> Cynthia had been born in Highland County, Ohio on 1 May 1813.<sup>21,25,458</sup>

After their marriage, Jesse and Cynthia resided on a farm near Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21,222</sup> Jesse died at Danville, Indiana on 18 March 1881, while Cynthia died there on 29 May 1894.<sup>25</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

258. John ----- b. 27 March 1835 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21,25</sup>  
 C. m. 4 October 1866 to Louisa Pierson in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 d. 28 May 1898 at Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
259. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1838 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 M.
260. Samantha ---- b. calc. 1843 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21</sup>  
 Caroline d. 31 August 1861 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>
261. Leander ----- b. 1 February 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>223,226</sup>  
 C. m. 21 January 1869 to Elizabeth M. "Lizzie" Lincoln in Hendricks  
 Co., IN.<sup>92,224</sup>  
 d. 5 February 1925 at Seattle, King Co., WA.<sup>225,226</sup>  
 bur. Oakwood Hill Cem., Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA.<sup>226</sup>
262. Mary ----- b. calc. 1849 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>21,191</sup>
263. Lenora ----- b. 26 January 1853 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 d. 31 August 1861 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>25</sup>

264. Agnes ----- b. 1854 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25,191</sup>  
 L. m. 31 May 1883 to Hiram Teter in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1923, probably in Wayne Co., MI. <sup>25,466</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>

69. **John Wesley L. Matlock.**

John Wesley Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Nancy Agnes Lee, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 12 February 1820. <sup>58</sup> He was later married to a woman named Julia Ann Schuyler in Indiana in 1846. <sup>2,4</sup> Julia, who was also a native of Indiana, was calculated to have been born there in 1824. <sup>21</sup>

After their marriage, John and Julia resided in Hendricks County, Indiana, where John was a merchant in the town of Danville. <sup>21</sup> John and Julia eventually moved to Marion County, Indiana, however, where they are found on the 1880 census enumeration residing at Indianapolis. <sup>224</sup> Julia died on 18 August 1883 at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana, while John died there on 30 July 1891. <sup>58,61</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana. <sup>58</sup> No issue are known from this marriage.

70. **Mary Jane Matlock.**

Mary Jane Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Nancy Agnes Lee, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 5 January 1826. <sup>2,4,25</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County to a man named David G. Wilson on 11 June 1846. <sup>40,45</sup> David, who was a native of Kentucky, was calculated to have been born there in 1822. <sup>21</sup>

After their marriage, David and Mary Jane resided in Center Township in Hendricks County, where David worked as a harness and saddle maker. <sup>21</sup> Mary Jane subsequently died at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 26 December 1874, while David died there on 10 November 1894. <sup>25</sup> Both David and Mary Jane were buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville, Indiana. <sup>25</sup>

Issue: (Surname Wilson)

265. William ----- b. August 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>227</sup>  
 Lee m. (1) 15 June 1869 to Sybil A. "Sibbie" Hadley in Hendricks Co.,  
 IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 m. (2) 31 October 1877 to Martha Jane Powell in Hendricks Co., IN.  
 Ref: <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1915 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>
266. Sarah ----- b. August 1848 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>227</sup>  
 Samantha m. 7 February 1867 to Edward Courtney in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 "Sallie" d. (last found on the 1920 census of Hendricks Co., IN.) <sup>228</sup>

#### 71. Thomas Matlock.

Thomas Matlock, the son of George Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Lee, is believed to have been born in Roane County, Tennessee in about 1811. Thomas apparently remained single throughout his life and died without issue on 24 February 1835 in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>4</sup> His will, which had been written on 21 July 1834 in Hendricks County, Indiana, was subsequently probated on 22 October 1835 before the Marion County, Indiana Court. <sup>237</sup> According to Thomas Matlock's will, he left 100 acres of land to his brother, George Matlock. <sup>237</sup>

#### 72. Susan Lee Matlock.

Susan Matlock, the daughter of George Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Lee, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 22 November 1812. <sup>229</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana to a man named Aaron Marshall on 31 January 1828. <sup>40</sup> Aaron had been born on 26 October 1801 in North Carolina. <sup>230</sup>

Although Aaron and Susan, remained in Hendricks County, Indiana for a number of years after their marriage, they eventually sold their farm there and moved to Iowa. According to the 1860, 1870, and 1880 censuses of Marion County, Iowa, Aaron and Susan were residing in Pleasant Grove Township in Marion County, Iowa. <sup>77,231,232</sup> Sometime after the 1880 census of Iowa was enumerated, Aaron and Susan apparently moved to Bureau County, Illinois, where two of their daughters lived. Aaron died in Bureau County, Illinois on 7 January 1884, and was buried in the Greenville-Fairfield Cemetery at New Bedford in Bureau County. <sup>230</sup>

Susan, later moved to Idaho County, Idaho, where she died on 8 January 1892 at Grangeville.<sup>229</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Girton Cemetery at Grangeville, Idaho.<sup>229</sup>

Issue: (Surname Marshall)

267. (female) ----- b. (1825-1830) in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>204</sup>
268. Elizabeth ----- b. 8 March 1832 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>233</sup>  
 M. m. Franklin H. Symmonds in IA. <sup>234</sup>  
 d. 4 March 1883 in Lyon County, KS. <sup>234</sup>  
 bur. Phillips Cem., Reading, Lyon Co., KS. <sup>234</sup>
269. (male) ----- b. (1830-1835) in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>204</sup>  
 d. at the age of 22. <sup>234</sup>
270. (female) ----- b. (1835-1840) in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>204</sup>  
 d. at the age of 16. <sup>234</sup>
271. Sarah ----- b. 12 June 1841 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>230</sup>  
 Frances m. 22 October 1863 to John Myers in Bureau Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 26 October 1887 in Bureau Co., IL. <sup>230</sup>  
 bur. Greenville-Fairfield Cem., New Bedford, Bureau Co., IL. <sup>230</sup>
272. Thomas ----- b. 7 May 1842 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>235</sup>  
 Jefferson m. 15 September 1865 to Melvina M. Hockersmith in Marion Co.,  
 IA. <sup>235,236</sup>  
 d. 1 December 1916 at Madras, Jefferson Co., OR. <sup>235</sup>  
 bur. Mount Jefferson Memorial Park Cem., Madras, Jefferson Co.,  
 OR. <sup>235</sup>
273. Mary ----- b. 28 February 1846 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>229</sup>  
 M. m. 1 April 1866 to David A. Wilson in Marion Co., IA. <sup>229,236</sup>  
 d. 21 August 1908 at Grangeville, Idaho Co., ID. <sup>229</sup>  
 bur. Girton Cem., Grangeville, Idaho Co., ID. <sup>229</sup>

274. Leana ----- b. 11 November 1847 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>230,250</sup>  
 "Anna" m. (1) 2 July 1866 to James F. Russell in Whiteside Co., IL.  
 (divorced) <sup>44,250</sup>  
 m. (2) 20 June 1895 to Joseph Crawford in Rock Island Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 31 January 1904 at Rock Island, Rock Island Co., IL. <sup>230,250</sup>  
 bur. Greenville-Fairfield Cem., New Bedford, Bureau Co., IL. <sup>230</sup>

### 73. Nancy E. Matlock.

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of George Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Lee, was born in Delaware County, Indiana on 22 March 1816. <sup>78</sup> Nancy was apparently married twice during her life. She married first to a man named George W. Carson in Hendricks County, Indiana on 17 October 1829. <sup>40</sup> George, who had been born in Surry County, North Carolina on 1 October 1808, was the son of Uriah Carson. <sup>78,238</sup>

Although George and Nancy remained in Indiana for about twenty years after their marriage, in about 1849 they moved to Iowa, where they are found on the 1850 census residing on a farm in Mahaska County. <sup>239</sup> They eventually moved further west, however, settling in Benton County, Oregon. George Carson died in Benton County, Oregon on 14 November 1869 at the age of sixty-one. <sup>78</sup>

On 10 November 1879, Nancy (Matlock) Carson married for a second time to a man named David Wilson. <sup>79</sup> They were married near Junction City in Lane County, Oregon by the Rev. B. R. Baxter. <sup>79</sup> David, who was also a native of Indiana, was calculated to have been born there on 20 July 1812. <sup>78,240</sup> Shortly after their marriage, David and Nancy settled on a farm in Lane County, Oregon. <sup>240</sup> Nancy died on 19 April 1890 in Lane County, while David died there only two months later on 13 June 1890. <sup>78</sup> Nancy, and both of her husbands, David and George, were subsequently buried in the Monroe Cemetery at Monroe in Benton County, Oregon. <sup>78</sup> There were no issue from Nancy's second marriage.

Issue from 1st marriage. (Surname Carson)

275. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1831 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>239</sup>  
 F. m. 13 May 1858 to Alfred Orton in Benton Co., OR. <sup>241</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1920 census of Lane Co., OR.) <sup>242</sup>
276. Isaac ----- b. 1 August 1832 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>243,244</sup>  
 m. 1861 to Mary A. (MNU). <sup>243</sup>  
 d. 14 March 1912 at Steilacoom, Pierce Co., WA. <sup>244</sup>

277. Susan ----- b. calc. 1835 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>239</sup>
278. Mary ----- b. March 1838 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>245</sup>  
 M. m. 3 November 1861 to William Edris in Benton Co., OR. <sup>241</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1910 census of Multnomah Co., OR.) <sup>246</sup>
279. William ----- b. calc. 1839 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>239</sup>  
 Thomas m. (remained single).  
 d. 10 April 1866 in Benton Co., OR. <sup>78</sup>  
 bur. Monroe Cem., Monroe, Benton Co., OR. <sup>78</sup>
280. Elizabeth ----- b. calc. 1843 in IA. <sup>239</sup>
281. George ----- b. 26 August 1848 in IA. <sup>247</sup>  
 M. m. (1) 3 May 1869 to Sarah Catherine "Kate" Wisdom in Lane  
 Co., OR. <sup>248</sup>  
 m. (2) 25 September 1907 to (Mrs.) Mary A. Damron at Boise,  
 Ada Co., ID. <sup>249</sup>  
 d. 29 January 1920 at Boise, Ada Co., ID. <sup>247</sup>  
 bur. Morris Hill Cem., Boise, Ada Co., ID. <sup>247</sup>

#### 74. Matilda Matlock.

Matilda Matlock, the daughter of George Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Lee, was calculated to have been born in 1817 in Delaware County, Indiana. <sup>80</sup> She was later married to a man named William B. Thompson on 15 October 1836 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>40</sup>

Although William and Matilda moved to Washington County, Iowa shortly after their marriage, they later settled in the vicinity of Fort Madison in Lee County, Iowa. <sup>80</sup> Because William was not listed on the 1850 census of Lee County, it is assumed that he may have gone to California with other family members. <sup>80</sup> Matilda was last found on the 1850 census of Lee County, Iowa, along with her two sons, Perry and John. <sup>80</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this family.

Issue: (Surname Thompson)

282. Perry ----- b. calc. 1840 in Washington Co., IA. <sup>80</sup>
283. John ----- b. calc. 1842 in Washington Co., IA. <sup>80</sup>

### 75. George Washington Matlock.

George Washington Matlock, the son of George Matlock and Sarah "Sally" Lee, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana during the month of February 1825.<sup>4</sup> George moved with his mother and step-father, John Thompson, to Lee County, Iowa, where he married on 13 March 1845 to a woman named Martha L. Hughes.<sup>4,153</sup> Martha, who was born on 3 September 1826 in Ohio, was the daughter of Wesley Hughes.<sup>4</sup>

George later went to California in 1849 to take part in the Gold Rush, and died in Nevada County, California on 20 October 1851.<sup>4</sup> After George's death, Martha married secondly to a man named Joel Smith on 18 August 1851 in Lee County, Iowa.<sup>4,236</sup> After Joel passed away, she married for a third time, also in Lee County, to a man named William H. Perry on 30 May 1854.<sup>4,250</sup> Martha died at La Manda Park in Los Angeles County, California on 1 December 1916.<sup>4,250</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

284. Thomas ----- b. 4 February 1846 at Fort Madison, Lee Co., IA.<sup>250,251</sup>  
 Jefferson m. (1) 26 March 1868 to Mary Isabella Thompson in Lee Co., IA.  
 Ref: <sup>250,252</sup>  
 m. (2) 1905 to Mary E. Smith in Harvey Co., KS.<sup>251,253</sup>  
 d. 19 February 1911 at National City, San Diego Co., CA.<sup>250,251</sup>  
 bur. Star Cem., Patterson, Harvey Co., KS.<sup>251</sup>
285. Jasper ----- b. 10 March 1847 at Fort Madison, Lee Co., IA.<sup>250</sup>  
 Newton m. 29 October 1868 to Clara Ingersoll in Des Moines Co., IA.<sup>250</sup>  
 d. 9 May 1908 at Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS.<sup>250</sup>
286. Martin ----- b. 16 April 1849 at Fort Madison, Lee Co., IA.<sup>250</sup>  
 Luther m. (1) 11 July 1869 to Laura Isabelle Dixon in Henry Co., IA.  
 (divorced)<sup>250,254,255</sup>  
 m. (2) 26 November 1903 to Mary Jane (Lane) Hastings in  
 Montrose Co., CO. (widow of George Hastings)<sup>256,257</sup>  
 d. 12 December 1933 in Montrose Co., CO.<sup>250</sup>  
 bur. Grand View Cem., Montrose, Montrose Co., CO.<sup>250</sup>



96. **William Stephen Matlock.**

William Matlock, the eldest child of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 14 February 1822.<sup>99</sup> He was later married in Roane County to a woman named Margaret Persallie (also written Purselley and Pursley, etc.) on 12 December 1844.<sup>16,100</sup> Margaret, who was also a native of Roane County, Tennessee, had been born there on 30 October 1826.<sup>99</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, William and Margaret moved to Arkansas, where they settled on a farm near Upper Fourche in Yell County. They eventually moved to the state to Texas, however, where they settled on a farm in Hood County. William Matlock died on 2 February 1883 in Johnson County, Texas, while Margaret died ten years later on 7 June 1893 in Hood County, Texas.<sup>99</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County.<sup>99</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

287. Martin ----- b. 25 December 1845 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>99</sup>  
 Cleveland m. 3 September 1885 to Sarah Ann "Sallie" Walters at Glen Rose, Somervell Co., TX.<sup>209</sup>  
 d. 28 April 1928 at Granbury, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>
288. James ----- b. 24 June 1848 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>99</sup>  
 Pursley m. (remained single).  
 d. 3 April 1931 in Johnson Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>
289. Lucinda ----- b. 6 May 1850 in Yell Co., AR.<sup>99</sup>  
 Jane m. 24 March 1869 to Maxfield F. Henslee in Hood Co., TX.<sup>259</sup>  
 d. 31 December 1937 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>
290. Jesse ----- b. 3 April 1853 in Yell Co., AR.<sup>99</sup>  
 m. Ruth Apalonia Perselley in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>  
 d. 6 March 1946 at Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>
291. Thomas ----- b. calc. 1854 in Yell Co., AR.<sup>507</sup>  
 d. believed to have died young.

292. John ----- b. 3 May 1858 in Yell Co., AR. <sup>99</sup>  
 Calhoun m. (remained single).  
 d. 29 December 1944 in Johnson Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
293. William ----- b. 18 August 1862 in Yell Co., AR. <sup>99</sup>  
 Newton m. (remained single).  
 d. 7 July 1907 at Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
294. Richard ----- b. 10 March 1868 in Arkansas Co., AR. <sup>99</sup>  
 m. (remained single).  
 d. 17 December 1952 in Johnson Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>

97. **Martin C. Matlock.**

Martin Matlock, the son of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was calculated to have been born in Roane County, Tennessee in 1824. <sup>101</sup> Martin later moved to Yell County, Arkansas with his brother, William. He is shown on the 1850 census of Upper Fourche in Yell County as being 26 years of age and a school teacher. <sup>101</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

98. **John C. Matlock.**

John C. Matlock, the son of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was born during the month of December 1828 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>28,260</sup> He was later married to a woman named Mary Jane Oliphant on 18 November 1858 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>16,100</sup> Mary, who had been born on 10 September 1841 in Greene County, Tennessee, was the daughter of Dr. James Madison Oliphant and his wife, Lavina. <sup>26,28</sup>

John served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. <sup>260</sup> After the War, John and Mary settled first on a farm in Roane County, Tennessee, but later moved to a farm near Loudon in Loudon County, Tennessee. <sup>31,261</sup> John died on 2 May 1907 in Loudon County, while Mary died there in 1928. <sup>28,260</sup> Both John and Mary were subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee. <sup>28</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

295. Caladonia ---- b. 12 January 1860 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 D. m. 16 October 1883 to William Smith Robinson in Loudon Co., TN.  
 "Callie" Ref: <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 22 August 1938 at Harriman, Roane Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
296. Mary ----- b. 23 August 1861 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>262,263</sup>  
 J. m. 7 November 1880 to Hugh M. Robinson in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 "Mollie" d. (last found on the 1930 census of San Francisco Co., CA.) <sup>264</sup>
297. Thomas ----- b. 25 December 1863 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 Bruce m. (remained single).  
 d. 3 January 1888 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
298. Sarah ----- b. 3 May 1866 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 A. d. 9 September 1878 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 "Sally" bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
299. Levina ----- b. 14 July 1868 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>265</sup>  
 Ella m. 21 September 1892 to John Thomas Matlock in Loudon Co.,  
 "Ellie" TN. <sup>68</sup>  
 d. 24 May 1938 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>198,265</sup>  
 bur. Woodlawn Cem., Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>198,258,265</sup>
300. Charles ----- b. 13 December 1870 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 Willie d. 11 July 1884 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
301. James ----- b. 2 August 1873 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28,266</sup>  
 Jesse m. (remained single).  
 d. 3 October 1947, probably in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
302. John ----- b. 7 December 1875 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28,266,267</sup>  
 Samuel m. 5 January 1905 to Sallie Mae Carroll in Loudon Co., TN.  
 (divorced) <sup>267,520</sup>  
 d. 10 August 1953 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28,198</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>

303. Edna ----- b. 12 October 1878 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 Elizabeth d. 19 January 1898 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
304. Minnie ----- b. 15 June 1881 in Loudon Co., TN <sup>28</sup>  
 Ora d. 27 October 1905 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
305. Robert ----- b. 14 June 1884 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28,266</sup>  
 Franklin m. (remained single).  
 "Frank" d. 27 October 1982 at Loudon, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN. <sup>28</sup>
306. Lois ----- b. 5 February 1887 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>268</sup>  
 May m. David Denton James in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>268,269</sup>  
 d. 29 October 1975 at Loudon, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>268</sup>  
 bur. Roberson Cem., Loudon, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>268</sup>

#### 99. Thomas B. Matlock.

Thomas Matlock, the son of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 6 September 1830. <sup>176</sup> He was later married in McMinn County, Tennessee to a woman named Miriam D. Dixon on 24 March 1857. <sup>16</sup> Miriam, who was also a native of Tennessee, had been born there on 6 March 1838. <sup>176,270</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, Thomas and Miriam moved to Johnson County, Arkansas, where they are found on the 1860 census residing in Shoal Creek Township. <sup>270</sup> Thomas, who was a school teacher by trade, later served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. <sup>151,270</sup> After the Civil War ended, Thomas and Miriam settled in Johnson Station Precinct in Tarrant County, Texas. <sup>271</sup> Although Thomas continued to teach school for a number of years, he eventually took up farming. <sup>271,272</sup>

Thomas Matlock died in Tarrant County, Texas on 13 September 1893, while Miriam died there on 6 March 1894, her fifty-sixth birthday. <sup>176</sup> Both Thomas and Miriam were subsequently buried in the Johnson Station Cemetery at Arlington in Tarrant County, Texas. <sup>176</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

307. Horace ----- b. 20 March 1858 in Johnson Co., AR. <sup>176,273,275</sup>  
 Alexander m. 1892 to Darthula Watson "Lula" Little in TX. <sup>176,274,526</sup>  
 d. 8 May 1935 at Denton, Denton Co., TX. <sup>273,275</sup>  
 bur. Johnson Station Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>176,275</sup>
308. (male) ----- b. Stillborn. <sup>280</sup>
309. Joseph ----- b. August 1862 in Johnson Co., AR. <sup>276</sup>  
 Dixon m. 1898 to Marguerite R. (MNU) in AL. <sup>276</sup>  
 d. 24 November 1954 at Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. <sup>277</sup>
310. Thomas ----- b. 12 August 1865 at Jacksonville, Cherokee Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>  
 B. m. 14 May 1893 to Cornelia "Nellie" Boles in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278,279</sup>  
 d. 28 October 1927 at Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>
311. Mary ----- b. 2 October 1867 in TX. <sup>280</sup>  
 Alice d. 6 October 1896 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>280</sup>
312. Maggie ----- b. 15 August 1870 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>280</sup>  
 Charity
313. John ----- b. 31 October 1872 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>266,281</sup>  
 William m. ca. 1907 to Mary Robert Davis in TX. <sup>281,282</sup>  
 d. 14 March 1959 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
314. Jesse ----- b. 15 July 1877 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>266</sup>  
 Eli m. 28 August 1909 to Nolah Moore at Woodlawn, Jefferson Co.,  
 AL. <sup>70,277</sup>  
 d. 15 September 1965 at Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. <sup>277</sup>

100. **James Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was calculated to have been born in 1833 in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>26</sup> He was later married in Roane County to a woman named Mary E. Bacon on 22 November 1855.<sup>177</sup> Mary, who was also a native of Tennessee, was calculated to have been born there in 1841.<sup>26</sup> She was the daughter of Drury A. Bacon and Caroline Ballard, and the sister of the Christopher Bacon who married James Matlock's sister, Elizabeth.<sup>26</sup>

When the Civil War broke out, James joined the Confederate Army. He subsequently died in about 1863 while fighting for the Confederacy.<sup>151</sup> After James died, Mary married for a second time to a man named William Littleton on 15 May 1864 in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>16</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

315. Lizzie ----- b. calc. 1858 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>284</sup>  
C.

316. Eliza ----- b. 25 December 1859 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>5,284</sup>  
E. m. 20 February 1875 to Franklin L. Harvey in Roane Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
d. 3 April 1921 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>5</sup>  
bur. Cave Creek Cem., Cave Creek, Roane Co., TN.<sup>5</sup>

101. **Elizabeth Matlock.**

Elizabeth Matlock, the daughter of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 18 September 1835.<sup>102</sup> She was later married in Roane County to a man named Christopher Columbus Bacon on 24 September 1857.<sup>16,100</sup> Christopher, who had been born in Roane County on 10 May 1837, was the son of Drury A. Bacon and Caroline Ballard, and the brother of the Mary E. Bacon who married Elizabeth's brother, James Matlock.<sup>26,102</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, Christopher and Elizabeth moved to the state of Missouri, where they are found on the 1860 census enumeration residing on a farm in Camden Township in De Kalb County.<sup>285</sup> Christopher later served in the Civil War.<sup>102</sup> Christopher Bacon died in De Kalb County, Missouri on 22 August 1917, while Elizabeth died there four years later on 9 December 1921.<sup>102</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Oak Lawn Cemetery at Maysville in De Kalb County, Missouri.<sup>102</sup>

Issue: (Surname Bacon)

317. Mary ----- b. calc. 1858 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>285</sup>  
A.
318. Horace ----- b. 1860 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>286</sup>  
M. m. 11 November 1883 to Lillian Harmon in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>111</sup>  
d. 1936 in Atchison Co., KS. <sup>286</sup>  
bur. Muscotah Cem., Muscotah, Atchison Co., KS. <sup>286</sup>
319. Sarah ----- b. 11 January 1867 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>  
E. m. 9 May 1886 to David H. Leonard in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>111</sup>  
"Sally" d. 7 January 1931 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>  
bur. Oak Lawn Cem., Maysville, De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>
320. Caroline ----- b. 13 June 1868 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>  
Frances m. 3 January 1892 to John Ratcliff in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>111</sup>  
"Callie" d. 30 March 1943 in De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>  
bur. Oak Lawn Cem., Maysville, De Kalb Co., MO. <sup>102</sup>

102. **Jackson Matlock.**

Jackson Matlock, the son of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was calculated to have been born in 1842 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>26</sup> Jackson served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. <sup>151</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

103. **Sarah Eleander "Sally" Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of Jesse Matlock and Eleander McPherson, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 14 March 1847 in Tennessee. <sup>103</sup> She was later married in Loudon County, Tennessee to a man named Isaac Hamilton Odom (also written Odum and Odem) on 10 January 1872. <sup>16,100</sup> Isaac, who was also a native of Tennessee, had been born there on 20 April 1843. <sup>103</sup> He was the son of Eldridge Odom and Mary Walker. <sup>103</sup>

Although Isaac and Sarah were residing on a farm in District 2 in Roane County, Tennessee in 1880, they apparently moved sometime later to Whitman County, Washington, where Isaac applied for a patent on 11 April 1891 for an extension ladder he had invented.<sup>290</sup> by 1900 they were residing at Great Falls in Cascade County, Montana, where Isaac worked as a carpenter.<sup>287,288</sup> According to the 1910 census, however, they had moved to Washington, where they were residing at Spokane in Spokane County.<sup>289</sup>

Sometime prior to when the 1920 census was enumerated, Isaac and Sarah had returned to Tennessee, where they settled at Ten Mile in Meigs County.<sup>291</sup> Isaac died in Meigs County on 24 October 1921, while Sarah died there on 23 June 1933.<sup>103</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Edgemon Cemetery at Ten Mile in Meigs County, Tennessee.<sup>103</sup>

Issue: (Surname Odom)

321. John ----- b. November 1872 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>288</sup>  
 E. m. ca. 1905 to Tessa (MNU) in WA..<sup>289</sup>
322. Mary ----- b. calc. 1874 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>287</sup>  
 Elizabeth d. (last found on the 1880 census of Roane Co., TN.)<sup>287</sup>  
**NOTE:** may have died 29 March 1892 at Oakesdale, Whitman Co., WA.
323. Harriet ----- b. 15 October 1877 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>103,292</sup>  
 Elizabeth m. Robert Andrew Patterson in TN.<sup>103</sup>  
 d. 17 January 1946 at Niota, Mc Minn Co., TN.<sup>103,292</sup>  
 bur. Mount Zion Cem., Ten Mile, Meigs Co., TN.<sup>103,292</sup>



## GENERATION FOUR

**NOTE:** Only the author's pedigree ancestor and known siblings, and those other family members (cousins) who have the Matlock surname, are covered in this generation.

### 106. William Matlock.

William Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>39</sup> As a young man, William went to California during the 1849 Gold Rush. William, who was not married, apparently died at San Francisco in San Francisco County shortly after arriving there.<sup>39</sup>

### 107. Mary Ann Matlock.

Mary Ann Matlock, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was calculated to have been born in 1827 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>107</sup> She was later married on 14 March 1851 in Adams County, Illinois to a man named William David Reid (also written Reed).<sup>44</sup> William, who was calculated to have been born in 1824 in Indiana, was the son of Thomas Jefferson Reid and Rachel Banta.<sup>40,107</sup> William Reid was residing with his parents at Gilmer in Adams County, Illinois at the time of their marriage.<sup>107</sup>

William and Mary eventually moved to Clark County, Missouri, however, where they resided in the vicinity of Kahoka.<sup>293</sup> According to the 1880 census of Missouri, William was a livestock dealer at Kahoka.<sup>113</sup>

Issue: (Surname Reid)

324. William ----- b. calc. 1852 in Adams Co., IL. <sup>293</sup>  
       G.                m. ( ) Banks. <sup>39</sup>
325. Thomas ----- b. calc. 1854 in Adams Co., IL. <sup>293</sup>  
       Jefferson        m. Julia Whalan in MO. <sup>39</sup>
326. Ellen ----- b. calc. 1856 in Adams Co., IL. <sup>293</sup>  
                       m. (unknown). <sup>39</sup>

327. Nancy ----- b. ca. 1859 in Clark Co., MO. <sup>39</sup>  
d. young. <sup>39</sup>

328. Charles ----- b. calc. 1863 in Clark Co., MO. <sup>293</sup>  
d. young. <sup>39</sup>

108. **John L. Matlock.**

John L. Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was calculated to have been born in 1829 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>107</sup> Although John is known have been married, the name of his wife has not been determined. <sup>39</sup>

John was found on the 1860 census of Missouri residing with the Richard Foster family at Alexandria in Clark County, where he was employed as a store clerk. <sup>294</sup> John was later found in the Civil War Draft Registration records under the date of 1 July 1863 residing at Jackson in Clark County, Missouri. <sup>295</sup> He subsequently died at in Clark County, Missouri, and was buried in the Kahoka Cemetery at Kahoka. <sup>39</sup> After his death, John's widow and only child moved to California. <sup>39</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

329. William ----- b. in Clark Co., MO. <sup>39</sup>  
D.

109. **Nancy Jane Matlock.**

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born during the month of March 1831 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>107</sup> She was later married to a man named James Henry Butler on 1 March 1849 in Adams County, Illinois. <sup>44</sup> James, who had been born on 15 July 1826 at Louisville in Jefferson County, Kentucky, was the son of Hezekiah Butler and Margaret Payne. <sup>296</sup>

Although James went to California during the Gold Rush, and later went to Oregon, he came down with a fever and returned to Adams County, Illinois in 1851. <sup>296</sup> In 1852, James and Nancy moved to Henderson County, Illinois, where they eventually settled in Raritan Township. James and Nancy were subsequently found on 1860 census of Illinois. <sup>297</sup>

When the Civil War broke out, James enlisted as a Private and served in Company G of the 118th Illinois Infantry.<sup>296</sup> After the Civil War, James returned to Henderson County, where he and Nancy were found residing on the 1870 through 1900 census enumerations.<sup>298,299,300</sup> They were last found on the 1900 census of Henderson County residing with their son, James Payne Butler, in Raritan Precinct.<sup>300</sup>

Issue: (Surname Butler)

330. Julia ----- b. calc. 1849 in Adams Co., IL.<sup>297</sup>  
 A. m. 19 March 1871 to Robert H. Barnes in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 18 September 1877 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>301</sup>
331. George ----- b. November 1852 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>300,302</sup>  
 H. m. 1874 to Lorinda Bonham in IL.<sup>298,300</sup>  
 d. 1914 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>302</sup>  
 bur. Stronghurst Cem., Stronghurst, Henderson Co., IL.<sup>302</sup>
332. John ----- b. calc., 1854 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>297</sup>  
 J. d. 15 April 1868 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>296</sup>
333. Charles ----- b. 16 July 1861 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>303</sup>  
 Corydon m. 11 October 1891 to Reubena J. Stine in McDonough Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 4 January 1922 at Stronghurst, Henderson Co., IL.<sup>303</sup>  
 bur. Terra Haute Cem., Terra Haute, Henderson Co., IL.<sup>303</sup>
334. Tobias ----- b. May 1865 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>300</sup>  
 Edgard m. 20 September 1888 to Mary Houtchens in McDonough Co., IL.  
 Ref:<sup>44</sup>
335. James ----- b. 7 June 1870 in Henderson Co., IL.<sup>304</sup>  
 Payne m. Sarah P. (MNU).<sup>305</sup>  
 d. 2 August 1944 in Orange Co., CA.<sup>304</sup>

#### 110. Susan Laura Matlock.

Susan Matlock, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 7 April 1835.<sup>105</sup> Susan, who generally went by her middle name, Laura, was later married on 21 May 1874 to a man named John Kearns in Clark County, Missouri.<sup>109</sup> John, who was the son of Abraham and Mary Ann Kearns, had been born in Ohio in 1845.<sup>105,293</sup>

John subsequently died in Clark County, Missouri on 21 June 1895, while Laura died there on 14 May 1919.<sup>105,109</sup> Both John and Laura were buried in the Kahoka Cemetery at Kahoka in Clark County.<sup>105</sup> There were no issue from this marriage.

111. **Sarah Ellen Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was calculated to have been born in 1836 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>107</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

112. **Corydon H. Matlock.**

Corydon Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was calculated to have been born in 1839 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>107</sup> Corydon was apparently married twice during his life. He married first on 16 March 1863 in Clark County, Missouri to a woman named Virginia Elizabeth Hay.<sup>111</sup> Virginia, who had been born on 28 July 1844 in Illinois, was the daughter of Benjamin and Ruth Hay.<sup>105,294</sup>

After their marriage, Corydon and Virginia resided with her parents in Jackson Township in Clark County, Missouri, where Corydon was employed as a store clerk.<sup>293</sup> Virginia, who was the mother of two children, died on 4 February 1880 in Clark County, Missouri at the age of thirty-five.<sup>105</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Kahoka Cemetery at Kahoka in Clark County.<sup>105</sup>

After his wife, Virginia, passed away, Corydon married for a second time, also in Clark County, Missouri, to a woman named Emily J. Hay on 11 January 1882.<sup>111</sup> Emily was the younger sister of Corydon's first wife, Virginia Hay.<sup>294</sup> Corydon was last found on the 1900 census of Marion County, Kansas residing with his son and daughter-in-law, Thomas B and Pattie D. Matlock.<sup>112</sup> Because Emily was not listed on the census with Corydon, it is assumed that she probably died prior to 1900.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Matlock)

336. Thomas ----- b. May 1866 in IA.<sup>112</sup>  
       B.                   m. Pattie D. (MNU) in KS.<sup>112</sup>  
                           d. (last found on the 1910 census of Marion Co., KS.)<sup>306</sup>

337. William ----- b. 6 January 1869 at Winchester, Clark Co., MO. <sup>304</sup>  
 Holland m. ca. 1906 to Clara W. (MNU). <sup>145</sup>  
 d. 15 August 1948 in Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Matlock)

338. Ruby ----- b. August 1890 in Clark Co., MO. <sup>307</sup>

113. **Vernon A. Matlock.**

Vernon Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in 1841 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>107</sup> He was later married in Hancock County, Illinois to a woman named Lillian H. "Lottie" Edgerton on 18 March 1868. <sup>44</sup> Lottie, who was a native of Illinois, was calculated to have been born there in 1848. <sup>308</sup>

After their marriage, Vernon and Lottie resided at Carthage in Hancock County, where Vernon worked as a Deputy Sheriff and Jailer. <sup>308</sup> Vernon and Lottie later moved to Kahoka in Clark County, Missouri, where Vernon worked as a retail grocer. <sup>113</sup> Vernon was last found on the 1880 census of Clark County, Missouri. <sup>113</sup>

After Vernon's death, Lottie married for a second time to a man named Amon Richardson on 25 January 1888 in Clark County, Missouri. <sup>111</sup> What became of Lottie after that is not known.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

339. John ----- b. calc. 1870 in Hancock Co., IL. <sup>308</sup>  
 Francis d. young. <sup>39</sup>  
 "Frank"

114. **Jefferson Matlock.**

Jefferson Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in about 1844 in Hendricks County, Indiana. This child died young. <sup>39</sup>

115. **Charles Ballard Matlock.**

Charles Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in Adams County, Illinois on 27 February 1846.<sup>114</sup> He was later married in Clark County, Missouri to a woman named Cora Rosaline Campbell on 27 February 1872.<sup>111</sup> Cora, who had been born in 1850 in Missouri, was the daughter of Isaac Campbell and his second wife, Emily Davis.<sup>114</sup>

After their marriage, Charles and Cora resided in Clark County, Missouri, where Charles was a partner in the law firm of Matlock and Hiller.<sup>309</sup> Charles and Cora were last found together on the 1900 census of Missouri residing at Kahoka in Clark County.<sup>310</sup> Sometime after 1900, Charles and Cora apparently moved to California. Charles is believed to have died without issue, probably in Los Angeles County, California in about 1908.<sup>39</sup> His widow, Cora, was last found on the 1910 census of Los Angeles in Los Angeles County, California as a widow.<sup>145</sup>

116. **Alley Matlock.**

Alley Matlock, the son of Thomas Jefferson Matlock and Nancy Ballard, was born in about 1848 in Adams County, Illinois. This child died young.<sup>39</sup>

117. **Isabella C. "Bell" Matlock.**

Isabella Matlock, the daughter of James Burton Matlock and Susan Asher, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 20 March 1829.<sup>42</sup> She was later married in Wabash County, Indiana to a man named Warren Vertrees on 14 September 1847.<sup>45</sup> Warren, who had been born on 25 July 1827 in Morgan County, Indiana, was the son of Charles Vertrees and Gincy Ballard.<sup>311</sup>

Several years after their marriage, Warren and Isabella moved to Rice County, Minnesota, where Warren operated a farm and also served in the State Legislature. Although they later joined Isabella's parents in Mercer County, Illinois for a short time, by 1870 they were residing in Lawrence County, Missouri. Upon arriving in Lawrence County, Warren and Isabella settled about five miles north of the town of Aurora. By 1885, however, they had actually settled in the town of Aurora.<sup>311</sup>

Warren, who was the superintendent of the Aurora Mining and Smelting Company, died in Lawrence County, Missouri on 14 June 1898.<sup>42,311</sup> Although Isabella also died in Lawrence County, the actual date of her death has yet to be determined.<sup>42</sup> Isabella was the mother of six children with Warren.<sup>118,311</sup> Both Warren and Isabella were subsequently buried in the Marionville I.O.O.F. Cemetery at Marionville in Lawrence County.<sup>42</sup>

Issue: (Surname Vertrees)

340. Celestia ----- b. 22 June 1847 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>42</sup>  
 Florilla m. 2 October 1870 to John A. Gates in Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>111</sup>  
 "Flora" d. 22 June 1880 at Aurora, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>  
 bur. Marionville I.O.O.F. Cem., Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>42</sup>
341. (unknown) --- b. ca. 1850 in Wabash Co., IN.  
 d. young.
342. Susan ----- b. 18 April 1853 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>110</sup>  
 Rosetta m. 20 March 1869 to Lorenzo N. Stockton in St. Francois Co., MO.  
 "Rose" Ref:<sup>111</sup>  
 d. 16 July 1912 in Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>110</sup>  
 bur. Marionville I.O.O.F. Cem., Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>110</sup>
343. John ----- b. calc. 1855 in IL<sup>312</sup>  
 Honduras m. 12 October 1873 to Cassie McNatt in Lawrence Co., MO.<sup>111</sup>
344. Ernest ----- b. calc. 1857 in Rice Co., MN.<sup>312</sup>
345. Warren ----- b. calc. 1859 in Rice Co., MN.<sup>312</sup>

118. **Christopher Columbus Matlock.**

Christopher Columbus Matlock, the son of James Burton Matlock and Susan Asher, was born during the month of February 1831 in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>118</sup> Christopher was apparently married twice during his life. He married first in Mercer County, Illinois to a widow named Maggie A. Harder on 12 November 1855.<sup>44</sup> Maggie, who was a native of Tennessee, was calculated to have been born there in 1832.<sup>313</sup>

After their marriage, Christopher and Maggie resided for a number of years at Keithsburg in Mercer County, Illinois, where Christopher was a merchant.<sup>313,314</sup> Maggie apparently died in Mercer County, Illinois sometime after the 1870 census was enumerated, as Christopher is shown on the 1880 census as being married to a woman named Lizzie.<sup>315</sup> Lizzie, who had been residing with Christopher and Maggie on the 1870 census, was probably employed as a servant.<sup>314</sup> She had been born during the month of April 1850 in England.<sup>118</sup>

By 1880, Christopher and Lizzie were residing in Buck Prairie Township in Lawrence County, Missouri, where Christopher worked as a merchant and farmer.<sup>315</sup> Christopher Matlock was last found on the 1900 census of Lawrence County, Missouri.<sup>118</sup> Although Christopher and Lizzie did not have any children of their own, they adopted two children, whose names were Nellie and Charles, while residing in Missouri.<sup>118</sup>

Known issue: (Surname Matlock)

346. Lulu ----- b. calc. 1859 in Mercer Co., IL.<sup>117</sup>  
d. young.

119. **Louisa Matlock.**

Louisa Matlock, the daughter of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 30 September 1826.<sup>4,39</sup> She died in Hendricks County on 13 August 1839.<sup>4,39</sup>

120. **Ellen Matlock.**

Ellen Matlock, the daughter of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 8 February 1829.<sup>4,39</sup> She was later married to a man named Wylie Chapman in Clackamas County, Oregon on 13 January 1854.<sup>4,39,119</sup> Wylie, who was a native of South Carolina, had been born there in 1814.<sup>316</sup> Wylie was the Captain of a wagon train that emigrated to Oregon in 1847.<sup>121</sup>

After their marriage, Wylie and Ellen settled on a farm in Milwaukie Township in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>317</sup> Although Wylie and Ellen were residing in the East Salem Precinct in Marion County, Oregon in 1870, by the time the 1880 census was taken, they had returned to Clackamas County and were residing on a farm near Marshfield.<sup>318,319</sup> Wylie Chapman died in 1884 in Clackamas County, Oregon, while Ellen died there on 17 November 1891.<sup>4,39,316</sup>



Issue: (Surname Chapman)

347. Milford ----- b. December 1855 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 d. 1870 in Marion Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>
348. Ernest ----- b. 9 September 1860 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 C. m. (1) 1886 to Hannah Richardson in OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 m. (2) 1896 to Alice F. (MNU) in OR. <sup>319</sup>  
 m. (3) (Mrs.) Elnora Melquist in OR. <sup>320</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1920 census of Multnomah Co., OR.) <sup>320</sup>
349. Wylie ----- b. 15 January 1867 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 L. m. May Edwards in OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 d. 15 February 1943 in King Co., WA. <sup>321</sup>

121. **Noble Noah Matlock.**

Noble Matlock, the son of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 12 April 1831. <sup>4,39,43</sup> He was later married in Clackamas County, Oregon on 29 December 1859 to a woman named Sarah C. Craghead (also written Craighead). <sup>4,39</sup> Sarah, who was a native of Missouri, had been born there in 1838. <sup>43</sup> She was the daughter of Jonathan Craghead and his second wife, Amanda Jane Newbill, and the sister of the Hopie Ann Craghead who married Noble's brother, Theodore Matlock. <sup>322</sup>

Although Noble and Sarah remained in Clackamas County for a number of years after their marriage, sometime prior to 1880 they settled in the East Salem Precinct in Marion County, Oregon. <sup>323</sup> According to various census enumerations, Noble was a farmer and market gardener by trade. Noble and Sarah apparently moved back to Clackamas County, however, as Noble Noah died there on 11 February 1895, while Sarah died there in 1926. <sup>39,43</sup> Noble and Sarah were both buried in the Clackamas Cemetery at Clackamas in Clackamas County, Oregon. <sup>43</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

350. Charles ----- b. 28 September 1860 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39,43</sup>  
 Orville m. 15 August 1888 to Elsie Viola Iler in Marion Co., OR. <sup>39,324</sup>  
 "Charlie" d. 15 June 1924 at Oakland, Alameda Co., CA. <sup>4,43</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>

351. Claude ----- b. 9 January 1863 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 Craghead m. 30 September 1894 to Mary Meiggs Churchill in OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 d. 25 December 1939 at San Francisco, San Francisco Co.,  
 CA. <sup>4</sup>
352. Carey ----- b. 18 September 1865 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39,43</sup>  
 Noble m. 2 April 1889 to Cora B Maulding in Marion Co., OR. <sup>4,39,324</sup>  
 d. 10 May 1942 at Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>4,43</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>
353. Grant ----- b. 9 February 1867 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 Carl m. 6 May 1903 to Percie S. Dickinson in OR. <sup>4</sup>  
 d. 28 April 1940 at Portland, Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>4</sup>
354. Ruth ----- b. 7 July 1871 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4</sup>  
 Inez m. 11 August 1896 to Daniel L. Dulton in Marion Co., OR. <sup>4,39,324</sup>  
 d. 27 October 1954 at Salem, Marion Co., OR. <sup>4</sup>
355. Agnes ----- b. 21 December 1872 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39,43</sup>  
 Pearl m. (remained single). <sup>4,39</sup>  
 "Aggie" d. 3 January 1946 at Portland, OR. <sup>4,43</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>
356. William ----- b. 14 January 1875 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39,304</sup>  
 Theodore m. 15 September 1898 to Lodema A. Gibson in OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 "Will" d. 15 May 1945 in Butte Co., CA. <sup>4,304</sup>
357. Lillian ----- b. 6 March 1877 in Clackamas County, OR. <sup>4,39</sup>  
 Louisa m. 30 June 1909 to Albert Baldwin Smith in Multnomah Co., OR.  
 "Dot" Ref: <sup>4,39,325</sup>  
 d. 2 June 1937 at Portland, Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>4</sup>
358. Merle ----- b. 26 April 1880 at Salem, Marion Co., OR. <sup>43,304</sup>  
 Elmo m. 23 June 1909 to Elese M. Just in Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>4,39,325</sup>  
 d. 26 September 1943 at Ukiah, Mendocino Co., CA. <sup>4,43,304</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>

122. **Amanda Jane Matlock.**

Amanda Jane Matlock, the daughter of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 5 August 1833.<sup>4,39,43</sup> She was later married to widower named Samuel Leonard Campbell on 6 January 1852 in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>4,39</sup> Samuel, who was calculated to have been born in Massachusetts in 1824, was the son of Hector and Olive Campbell.<sup>326</sup>

According to the 1860 census of Oregon, Samuel and Amanda resided on a farm in Clackamas County.<sup>319</sup> Amanda died on 12 February 1864 in Clackamas County.<sup>4,39,43</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Clackamas Cemetery at Clackamas in Clackamas County.<sup>43</sup> After Amanda passed away, Samuel married for a second time in about 1865 to a woman named Sarah.<sup>327</sup>

Issue: (Surname Campbell)

359. William ----- b. 1853 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>328</sup>  
 M. m. 1879 to Charlotte Millan in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>328</sup>  
 d. at San Francisco, San Francisco, CA.<sup>39</sup>
360. Frank ----- b. 1855 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>329</sup>  
 W. m. 9 December 1878 to Sarah Athey in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>39,328</sup>  
 d. 22 January 1889 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>328,329</sup>  
 bur. Mountain View Cem., Oregon City, Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>328,329</sup>
361. Harry ----- b. 1859 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>328</sup>  
 Herbert m. ca. 1892 to Martha A. (MNU) in OR.<sup>330</sup>  
 "Bert" d. 6 February 1928 at Seattle, King Co., WA.<sup>225</sup>

123. **Clinton B. Matlock.**

Clinton Matlock, the son of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 22 June 1836.<sup>4,39</sup> He died on 17 August 1837 in Hendricks County, Indiana at the age of one.<sup>39</sup>

124. Theodore J. Matlock.

Theodore Matlock, the son of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 16 March 1840.<sup>4,39</sup> He was later married to a woman named Hopie Ann Craghead (also written Craighead) on 28 May 1861 in Clackamas County, Oregon.<sup>4,119</sup> Hopie, who was a native of Missouri, had been born there during the month of November 1843.<sup>144</sup> She was the daughter of Jonathan Craghead and his second wife, Amanda Jane Newbill, and the sister of the Sarah Craghead who married Theodore's brother, Noble Noah Theodore Matlock.<sup>322</sup>

According to the 1870 census of Oregon, Theodore and Hopie were residing at Marshfield in Clackamas County, where Theodore was employed as a carpenter.<sup>327</sup> By 1880, however, they were residing in East Portland in Multnomah County, Oregon, where Theodore was serving as a Justice of the Peace.<sup>331</sup> Sometime later, Theodore and Hopie and their children moved south into California, where they are found on the 1900 census residing at Los Angeles in Los Angeles County.<sup>144</sup> Theodore was listed as being a book keeper in that census.<sup>144</sup>

Theodore subsequently died on 29 September 1900 at Los Angeles in Los Angeles County, California.<sup>4,39</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

362. Lena ----- b. 4 May 1863 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>332</sup>  
 Ellsworth m. 27 December 1882 to Oscar Henry Bellinger in Multnomah Co.,  
 OR.<sup>333</sup>  
 d. 18 November 1958 at Silverton, Marion Co., OR.<sup>332</sup>
363. Grace ----- b. 22 July 1864 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>39</sup>  
 Craghead m. (remained single).<sup>39</sup>  
 d. 16 December 1934 at Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA.<sup>334</sup>
364. Maude ----- b. 13 October 1869 in Clackamas Co., OR.<sup>39</sup>  
 Ellen m. (remained single).<sup>39</sup>  
 "Nellie" d. June 1956 at Silverton, Marion Co., OR.<sup>263</sup>
365. Myrtle ----- b. 6 August 1872 in Multnomah Co., OR.<sup>39,304</sup>  
 Mabel m. (remained single).<sup>39</sup>  
 "Myrt" d. 9 May 1953 at Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA.<sup>304</sup>

366. Hopie ----- b. 5 February 1879 in Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>39,304</sup>  
 Claire m. 20 July 1903 to Edgar L. Mitchel at Los Angeles, Los Angeles  
 Co., CA. <sup>39</sup>  
 d. 27 July 1963 at Alhambra, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>
367. May ----- b. 10 September 1880 in Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 Irene m. (remained single). <sup>39</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1920 census of Los Angeles Co., CA.) <sup>335</sup>

125. **Alonzo Matlock.**

Alonzo Matlock, the son of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 16 September 1843. <sup>4,39</sup> He died on 14 March 1848 in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>4,39</sup>

126. **Almira Marie "Mira" Matlock.**

Almira Matlock, the daughter of William Tyndall Matlock and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 10 December 1845. <sup>43</sup> She was later married to a man named Freeman Woods Youmans in Clackamas County, Oregon on 21 July 1870. <sup>4,39</sup> Freeman, who had been born on 15 May 1842 in Mercer County, New Jersey, was the son of Charles E. Youmans and Anna Cook. <sup>43</sup>

According to the 1880 census of Oregon, Freeman and Almira were residing on a farm in the Marshfield Precinct in Clackamas County. Almira died on 21 May 1891 in Clackamas County, Oregon. <sup>43</sup> After Almira passed away, Freeman married for a second time to a widow named May (Parks) Wagner. <sup>43</sup> Freeman subsequently died in Clackamas County, Oregon on 28 June 1922. <sup>43</sup> Almira and Freeman were both buried in the Clackamas Cemetery at Clackamas in Clackamas County. <sup>43</sup>

Issue: (Surname Youmans)

368. Faith ----- b. 23 December 1872 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>39</sup>  
 m. Jose Ignacio Larios in Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>335</sup>  
 d. 21 August 1946 at Portland, Multnomah Co., OR. <sup>336</sup>
369. Balfe ----- b. 29 June 1877 in Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>  
 Ballard m. 18 March 1917 to Belle Porter Newton in King Co., WA. <sup>337</sup>  
 d. 29 June 1936 at Everett, Snohomish Co., WA. <sup>43</sup>  
 bur. Clackamas Cem., Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR. <sup>43</sup>

136. **Melissa Matlock.** \*

Melissa Matlock, the eldest child of John Shepherd Matlock and Mary Banta Cassatt, was calculated from her tombstone to have been born at La Fontaine in Wabash County, Indiana on 26 October 1839.<sup>47</sup> Melissa was later married to a man named Francis Burgess Stone on 30 April 1857 in Fayette County, Indiana.<sup>45,92,138</sup> The ceremony was performed by the Elder Henry W. McPherson, a brother-in-law of Francis Stone's.<sup>39</sup> Francis Stone, who had been born on 11 August 1834 in Fayette County, Indiana, was the son of Elias Barbee Stone and Catherine Houston Lindsay.<sup>39,338</sup> He was also the brother of the Elias Smith Stone that married Melissa's sister, Mary Ann Matlock.<sup>39,130,138</sup>

Shortly after their marriage Francis and Melissa settled on a farm in Noble Township in Wabash County, Indiana.<sup>339</sup> After the Civil War broke out, Francis enlisted as a Corporal in the Union Army on 11 March 1862, and served with the Indiana 14th Light Artillery Regiment. Francis was later discharged from the Army on 7 April 1865, having attained the rank of 1st Lieutenant.<sup>338</sup>

Melissa (Matlock) Stone died on 19 January 1873 in Wabash County, Indiana, and was buried in the Matlock Cemetery at Wabash, Indiana.<sup>39,47</sup> She was the mother of four children by Francis Stone. After Melissa passed away, Francis married for a second time to a woman named Margaret Manova Tingley on 1 September 1875 in Grant County, Indiana.<sup>92</sup> Francis Stone, who died on 27 October 1879 in Wabash County, Indiana, was subsequently buried, along with his second wife, Manova, in the Boundary Line Cemetery near La Fontaine, Indiana.<sup>338</sup>

Issue: (Surname Stone)

370. Mary ----- b. 13 March 1858 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>39,340</sup>  
       Catherine m. 30 November 1880 to Harvey Zacharia Collins in Wabash Co.,  
                   IN.<sup>39,45</sup>  
                   d. 29 January 1928 in Huntington Co., IN.<sup>340</sup>  
                   bur. Star of Hope Cem., Huntington, Huntington Co., IN.<sup>340</sup>
371. John ----- b. 12 February 1860 in Wabash Co., IN.<sup>39</sup>  
       Francis m. 24 November 1887 to Fanny M. Phillips in Lawrence Co., PA.  
                   Ref: <sup>39,341</sup>  
                   d. 11 January 1900 in Logan Co., OK.<sup>39</sup>

372. Eva ----- b. 19 October 1861 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Dema m. 30 November 1880 to John Wiley Stone in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,45</sup>  
 d. 11 March 1901 at Omaha, Douglas Co., NE. <sup>39</sup>  
 bur. Forest Lawn Cem., Omaha, Douglas Co., NE. <sup>39,342</sup>
- \*373. Thomas ----- b. 21 February 1864 at Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,343</sup>  
 Jefferson m. 21 July 1890 to Olive Hester Allen at Kirwin, Phillips Co., KS.  
 Ref: <sup>39,343</sup>  
 d. 2 November 1932 at Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>39,343</sup>  
 bur. Mount Hope Cem., Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>343</sup>

137. **Mary Ann Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of John Shepherd Matlock and Mary Banta Cassatt, was born at La Fontaine in Wabash County, Indiana on 23 January 1841. <sup>39,47</sup> She was later married at Wabash in Wabash County on 15 October 1857 to a man named Elias Smith Stone. <sup>45</sup> Elias, who had been born on 22 September 1836 in Fayette County, Indiana, was the son of Elias Barbee Stone and Catherine Houston Lindsay. <sup>39</sup> He was also the brother of the Francis Burgess Stone that married Mary's sister, Melissa. <sup>39</sup>

During the Civil War, Elias Stone received a military commission on 6 August 1862 to the rank of Captain, and on 25 August 1862, his company was mustered into the Union Army as Company A of the 89th Regiment, Indiana Volunteer Infantry. His Company was immediately ordered to the front at Munfordville in Kentucky, where it suffered heavy losses. Elias resigned his commission in September 1864 at St. Louis, Missouri and returned to Wabash County. <sup>138</sup>

According to the 1880 census of Indiana, Elias and Mary Ann were residing at Noble in Wabash County, Indiana, where Elias worked as a miller. <sup>344</sup> On 28 July 1882, only two years after that census was enumerated, Mary Ann died in Wabash County. <sup>47</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Matlock Cemetery at Wabash, Indiana. <sup>47</sup>

After Mary Ann passed away, Elias married for a second time, also in Wabash County, to a woman named Alice Line on 15 June 1884. <sup>45</sup> After Elias Stone's second wife, Alice, passed away, he married on 2 August 1899 for a third time to a woman named Susan J. Reed in Wabash County. <sup>45</sup> Elias and Susan eventually moved to the town of Marion in Grant County, Indiana, where Elias later died on 18 September 1903. <sup>39</sup> Whatever became of Susan has not been determined.

## Issue: (Surname Stone)

374. Florence ----- b. 6 August 1858 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,47</sup>  
 Myrtle m. 4 March 1895 to Thomas Finch in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>45</sup>  
 "Flora" d. 27 June 1896 at La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,47</sup>  
 bur. Matlock Cem., Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>47</sup>
375. Ovid ----- b. 5 April 1861 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Jefferson m. 20 September 1884 to Edith A. Crist in Grant Co., IN. <sup>39,92</sup>
376. Charles ----- b. 5 October 1871 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Matlock d. 22 February 1872 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>
377. Melissa ----- b. 6 June 1874 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Mae m. 11 December 1892 to Irvin D. Thrush in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,45</sup>
378. Jessie ----- b. 8 September 1875 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,346</sup>  
 Gertrude m. 21 October 1894 to Bennie Howard in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,45</sup>  
 d. 27 December 1957 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>346</sup>  
 bur. La Fontaine I.O.O.F. Cem., La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>346</sup>
379. Grace ----- b. 16 February 1878 in Miami Co., IN. (twin) <sup>39,48</sup>  
 Darling m. 23 October 1907 to Thomas Albright in Madison Co., IN. <sup>39,65</sup>  
 d. 18 October 1972 at Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>48</sup>  
 bur. Falls Memorial Gardens Cem., Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>48</sup>
380. Guy ----- b. 16 February 1878 in Miami Co., IN. (twin) <sup>39</sup>  
 B. m. 22 October 1902 to Carrie Hendel in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,45</sup>  
 d. 1941 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>347</sup>  
 bur. Center Grove Cem., Lincolnville, Wabash Co., IN. <sup>347</sup>

138. **Thomas Jefferson Matlock.**

Thomas Matlock, the son of John Shepherd Matlock and Mary Banta Cassatt, was generally referred to as Jefferson. He was born at La Fontaine in Wabash County, Indiana on 14 January 1843. <sup>39</sup> Jefferson was later married on 13 August 1862 in Wabash County to a woman named Martha A. Stone. <sup>45</sup> Martha, who was calculated to have been born in Wabash County in 1845, was the daughter of John Lindsey Stone and Elizabeth Ginn. <sup>39,116</sup>



During the Civil War, Jefferson received a commission as a Lieutenant in Company A of the 89th Indiana Volunteers, where he served under his brother-in-law, Captain Elias Smith Stone. Jefferson entered the service on 28 August 1862, and died less than one year later. He died of typhoid fever on 25 July 1863 at Memphis in Shelby County, Tennessee.<sup>39,129</sup> There were no issue from Jefferson's marriage to Martha.

After Jefferson passed away, his widow, Martha, married for a second time, also in Wabash County, to a man named John W. Munden on 9 May 1866.<sup>45</sup> John Munden subsequently died on 22 November 1876.<sup>129</sup> Martha later married for a third time to a man named John L. Hummel on 28 December 1881 in Wabash County.<sup>45</sup>

An interesting story concerning Jefferson Matlock involved a plow that he was using just prior to joining the Union Army. It appears that in 1862, sometime after the Civil War broke out, Jefferson was out plowing in a field when two young men came walking down the road. They were on their way to Wabash to enlist in the Army, and when they asked him to join them, Jefferson agreed. He subsequently unhitched his horse and sent it home, and threw his plow to the side of the field where it landed in a young sapling. Jefferson died the following year at Memphis, Tennessee. His plow, however, was discovered many years later, firmly embedded in a large tree. A section of that tree, with the plow intact, is now preserved in the Wabash County Historical Museum at Wabash, Indiana.<sup>348</sup>

Martha subsequently submitted a Declaration for Widow's Pension in Wabash County on 13 December 1926 for Thomas Jefferson Matlock's service during the Civil War.<sup>129</sup>

### 139. Emma E. Matlock.

Emma Matlock, the daughter of John Shepherd Matlock and Mary Banta Cassatt, was born at La Fontaine in Wabash County, Indiana on 6 July 1850.<sup>39,131</sup> She was later married in Wabash County on 6 October 1869 to a man named Isaac Ferguson.<sup>45</sup> Isaac, who had been born on 4 December 1843 in Warren County, Ohio, was the son of Henry and Susan Ferguson.<sup>116,131,138</sup>

According to the 1880 census of Indiana, Isaac and Emma were residing on a farm near Noble in Wabash County.<sup>344</sup> Sometime later, however, Isaac and Emma moved into Grant County, Indiana, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives. Isaac died on 24 January 1916 at Marion in Grant County, Indiana, while Emma died there on 21 April 1916.<sup>131</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Estates of Serenity Cemetery at Marion in Grant County, Indiana.<sup>131</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Ferguson)

381. Mabel ----- b. 14 August 1870 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,131</sup>  
 Clare m. 20 November 1895 to C. W. Childers in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 22 November 1924 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>
382. Herbert ----- b. 22 April 1873 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 Matlock m. (remained single).  
 d. 5 July 1945 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>
383. Ernest ----- b. 21 June 1874 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39,131</sup>  
 Hugh m. (remained single).  
 "Hughie" d. 23 April 1939 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>
384. Daisy ----- b. 18 April 1876 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 D. m. 24 December 1904 to Ira Deeren in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. last found on the 1940 census of Grant Co., IN. <sup>349</sup>
385. Frechie ----- b. 13 June 1878 in Wabash Co., IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Fay m. 19 June 1897 to Richard H. Michaels in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 22 October 1905. <sup>39</sup>
386. Edith ----- b. 21 April 1881 in IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Della m. 1 December 1909 to Charles Ovid Watson in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. last found on the 1930 census of Marion Co., IN. <sup>350</sup>
387. Boyd ----- b. 1 August 1883 in IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 Blount
388. Annis ----- b. 11 April 1885 in IN. <sup>39</sup>  
 m. 25 September 1909 to Jesse Cravens in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 3 October 1931 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>
389. Delight ----- b. 3 August 1887 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>39,131</sup>  
 Gladys m. 12 December 1910 to Daniel L. Fox in Grant Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 25 April 1920 in Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>  
 bur. Estates of Serenity Cem., Marion, Grant Co., IN. <sup>131</sup>

140. **Elizabeth M. "Lizzie" Matlock.**

Elizabeth M. "Lizzie" Matlock, the daughter of West Walker Matlock and Lavina Trumbo, was born in Kendall County, Illinois on 19 February 1841.<sup>13,134</sup> She was later married to a man named Joseph Naperville Harris on 23 December 1858 at Yorkville in Kendall County.<sup>44</sup> Joseph, who was born in Illinois on 9 April 1833, was the son of William and Mary Harris.<sup>128,134</sup>

According to the 1880 census of Illinois, Joseph and Elizabeth were residing on a farm in Kendall County.<sup>351</sup> Joseph later died on 21 January 1912 in Kendall County, Illinois, while Elizabeth died there on 29 November 1922.<sup>134</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Elmwood Cemetery at Yorkville in Kendall County, Illinois.<sup>134</sup>

Issue: (Surname Harris)

390. John ----- b. 30 January 1861 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>352</sup>  
B.
391. Ella ----- b. 27 August 1862 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
Elizabeth m. (1) 4 March 1886 to Henry O. Smith at Pavillion, Kendall Co., IL.  
Ref:<sup>44</sup>  
m. (2) James V. Mennis in IL.<sup>134</sup>  
d. 12 April 1929 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>
392. Rebecca ----- b. 25 January 1867 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134,352</sup>  
Belle m. 28 March 1894 to Benjamin Ficklen Hardesty at Yorkville,  
Kendall Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
d. May 1947 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>
393. Norton ----- b. 11 February 1875 at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
Benton m. 25 September 1901 to Clara Etta Tarbox at Yorkville, Kendall  
Co., IL.<sup>353</sup>  
d. 19 August 1948 at Bristol, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>
394. Ada ----- b. 1881 at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
Rae m. (remained single).<sup>134</sup>  
d. 1963 at Aurora, Kane Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>  
bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>

141. **Alida Louisa Matlock.**

Alida Louisa Matlock, the daughter of West Walker Matlock and Lavina Trumbo, was born in Kendall County, Illinois on 25 December 1843.<sup>13</sup> She was later married in Kendall County to a man named John E. Crum on 26 December 1865.<sup>44</sup> John, who was a native of Tioga County, New York, had been born there on 29 November 1839.<sup>354</sup> He was the son of William Riley Crum and Susan Ann Underwood.<sup>354</sup>

After their marriage, John and Louisa remained in Kendall County, Illinois, where they are found on the 1870 through 1910 federal census enumerations residing near Yorkville in Kendall Township.<sup>351,355,356,357</sup> John's occupation while residing in Kendall County during this period were listed as being a proprietor of a livery stable, a farmer, and a farm machinery agent.<sup>351,355,356,357</sup> Sometime after the 1910 census of Illinois was taken, however, John and Louisa apparently moved to Pasadena in Los Angeles County, California. Louisa died on 1 April 1914 at Pasadena in Los Angeles County, California, while John died there on 24 January 1917.<sup>13,354</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Elmwood Cemetery at Yorkville in Kendall County.<sup>134</sup> According to the 1900 federal census of Kendall County, Illinois, John and Louisa were the parents of six children, only two of whom were still living.<sup>356</sup>

Issue: (Surname Crum)

395. (unknown) ---- b. in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>356</sup>  
d. young.
396. Jessie ----- b. 18 June 1871 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>304,358</sup>  
M. m. 28 September 1898 to Sydney F. Hobbs at Bristol, Kendall  
Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
d. 22 January 1971 at Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., CA.<sup>304,358</sup>
397. (unknown) ---- b. in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>356</sup>  
d. young.
398. (unknown) ---- b. in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>356</sup>  
d. young.
399. William ----- b. 7 January 1877 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134,354</sup>  
West d. 5 March 1889 in Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134,354</sup>  
bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL.<sup>134</sup>

400. Mertella ----- b. 14 December 1880 at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134,354</sup>  
 m. 1 December 1906 to Roy W. Boston at Yorkville, Kendall  
 Co., IL. <sup>353</sup>  
 d. 27 October 1963 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134,354</sup>  
 bur. Elmwood Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>134</sup>

142. **John Mathias Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of West Walker Matlock and Lavina Trumbo, was born in Kendall County, Illinois on 10 September 1846. <sup>13,14</sup> He was later married at Yorkville in Kendall County to a woman named Louisa Hubbell on 6 February 1866. <sup>44</sup> Louisa, who had been born at Little Rock in Kendall County, Illinois on 10 February 1845, was the daughter of Lathrop H. Hubbell and Sylvia "Alvira" Ives. <sup>14</sup>

After their marriage, John and Louisa were found on both the 1870 and 1880 census enumerations residing on a farm at Kendall in Kendall County, Illinois. <sup>351,355</sup> By 1900, however, they were residing on a farm in Bristol Township in Kendall County. <sup>356</sup> Louisa (Hubbell) Matlock died on 1 October 1921 in Kendall County, Illinois, while John died there on 17 February 1922. <sup>14</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Pavilion Cemetery at Yorkville in Kendall County. <sup>14</sup> The 1900 federal census of Kendall County, Illinois indicates that John and Louisa were the parents of three children, two of whom were still living. <sup>356</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

401. Burton ----- b. 1866 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 W. d. 9 August 1867 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>
402. Eugene ----- b. 3 October 1868 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 L. m. 14 October 1891 to Ina A. Nichols at Bristol, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 23 July 1953 at Aurora, Kane Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>
403. John ----- b. 6 November 1874 at Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 Glenn m. 23 January 1901 to Mabel Jane Raleigh at Yorkville, Kendall  
 Co., IL. <sup>353</sup>  
 d. 6 November 1960 in Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>  
 bur. Pavilion Cem., Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. <sup>14</sup>

143. **Amanda R. Matlock.**

Amanda Matlock, the daughter of West Walker Matlock and Lavina Trumbo, was born in Kendall County, Illinois on 14 April 1852.<sup>13</sup> She subsequently died in Kendall County, Illinois on 24 June 1863 at eleven years of age.<sup>13</sup>

144. **(unknown) Matlock.**

George Washington Matlock and Martha "Patsy" Green had a child who was born in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>39</sup> This child died in infancy and was buried in the Matlock family cemetery.<sup>39</sup>

145. **Mary E. Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of George Washington Matlock and Martha "Patsy" Green, was calculated to have been born in 1846 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

146. **(unknown) Matlock.**

George Washington Matlock and Martha "Patsy" Green had a child who was born in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>39</sup> This child died in infancy and was buried in the Matlock family cemetery.<sup>39</sup>

147. **Mary Eleanor "Ella" Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Elizabeth Johnson, was born at Bristol in Kendall County, Illinois on 28 March 1841.<sup>137</sup> She was later married to a man named Charles Ruland Van Osdel on 1 January 1861 in Lee County, Illinois.<sup>39</sup> Charles, who was a native of New York, had been born there during the month of November 1840. He was the son of William Clark Van Osdel and Harriet Ruling.<sup>137</sup>

Charles and Mary eventually moved to California, where they are shown on the 1900 census as residing at Monrovia in Los Angeles County.<sup>144</sup> According to the 1910 Census of California, Charles was an inventor and house builder by trade.<sup>145</sup> Charles died at Monrovia in Los Angeles County, California on 18 February 1917, while Mary died at San Bernardino in San Bernardino County, California on 16 November 1925.<sup>137</sup> Both Charles and Mary were subsequently buried in the Live Oak Memorial Park Cemetery in Monrovia City, California.<sup>137</sup>

Issue: (Surname Van Osdel)

404. William ----- b. ca. 1862 in IL.<sup>359</sup>  
 D. d. in infancy in 1862 in IL.<sup>359</sup>  
 "Willie" bur. Rosehill Cemetery and Mausoleum, Chicago, Cook Co., IL.<sup>359</sup>
405. Elizabeth ----- b. March 1865 in IL.<sup>189</sup>  
 G. m. 24 January 1889 to William Cowan in Cook Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1930 census of Cook Co., IL.)<sup>360</sup>
406. Harriet ----- b. 8 October 1867 in Cook Co., IL.<sup>304</sup>  
 LaVina m. 13 October 1889 to Charles Monroe Shute in Cook Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 13 December 1941 at San Luis Obispo, San Luis Obispo Co.,  
 CA.<sup>304</sup>
407. Anna ----- b. 30 October 1870 in Jackson Co., IL.<sup>361</sup>  
 Scott m. 21 June 1893 to Thomas Western Heyland in Cook Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 26 December 1950 at Chicago, Cook Co., IL.<sup>361</sup>
408. May ----- b. 1877 in IL.<sup>304</sup>  
 Ella m. (remained single).<sup>304</sup>  
 d. 29 November 1931 at Riverside, Riverside Co., CA.<sup>304</sup>

148. **David J. Matlock.**

David Matlock, the son of Henry Harrison Matlock and Theresa Pettit, was born in Illinois on 21 May 1864.<sup>39</sup> He was later married on 3 July 1884 in Cook County, Illinois to a woman named Carrie M. Knapp.<sup>39, 44</sup> Carrie, who was also a native of Illinois, had been born there during the month of May 1862.<sup>189</sup>

In both the 1900 and 1910 census enumerations, David and Carrie were residing at Chicago in Cook County, Illinois.<sup>189,362</sup> According to the 1910 census, David worked as an electrician for the telephone company.<sup>189,362</sup> By 1920, however, David and Carrie were residing at El Centro in Imperial County, California, where David worked as a deputy sheriff at the Imperial County Jail.<sup>146</sup> David's mother, Theresa, was living with them at the time.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

409. Leslie ----- b. 8 December 1885 in IL.<sup>39</sup>  
 West d. 1 January 1895 in Cook Co., IL.<sup>39</sup>

149. **West P. Matlock.**

West Matlock, the son of Henry Harrison Matlock and Theresa Pettit, was born in Illinois on 27 October 1867.<sup>39</sup> He subsequently died on 22 October 1877 in Illinois.<sup>39</sup>

150. **John Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 19 November 1828.<sup>147</sup> He was later married on 1 August 1850 to a woman named Martha Glenn in Monroe County.<sup>40</sup> Martha, who had been born at Charleston in Charleston County, South Carolina on 10 September 1828, was the daughter of James Glenn and Nancy Douglas.<sup>147,363,364</sup>

Although John and Martha remained in Indiana for several years after their marriage, in 1852 they moved to Logan County, Illinois, where they were found on the 1860 census residing in Prairie Creek Township.<sup>364,365</sup> According to the 1870 and 1880 census enumerations of Illinois, however, John and Martha were then residing on a farm in Orvil Township in Logan County.<sup>366,367</sup> John died on 27 February 1888 in Logan County, Illinois, while Martha died there on 12 January 1913.<sup>147</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Bethel Cemetery at Emden in Orvil Township in Logan County.<sup>147</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

410. William ----- b. 7 November 1850 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>147,364</sup>  
 P. m. 1872 to Ada A. Westfall in Logan Co., IL.<sup>147,364</sup>  
 d. 31 May 1905 at Lincoln, Logan Co., IL.<sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL.<sup>147</sup>



411. Sarah ----- b. 24 February 1853 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>147</sup>  
 A. m. (remained single). <sup>147</sup>  
 d. 6 August 1917 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>
412. Mary ----- b. 25 August 1856 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 Jane m. Henry C. Miller in IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 d. 5 December 1893 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>
413. Harriet ----- b. December 1858 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147,369</sup>  
 Arabelle m. 1878 to Theodore Horace Smallwood in IL. <sup>147,369</sup>  
 "Belle" d. 1932 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>
414. Margaret ----- b. 9 September 1861 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>370</sup>  
 Amanda m. 30 January 1887 to Charles Cloke Mountjoy at Emden, Logan  
 "Maggie" Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 23 January 1947 at St. Ignatius, Lake Co., MT. <sup>370</sup>  
 bur. Conrad Memorial Cem., Kalispell, Flathead Co., MO. <sup>370</sup>
415. Vira ----- b. 8 September 1864 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 m. (remained single). <sup>147</sup>  
 d. 26 August 1939 at Orvil, Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>
416. Charles ----- b. 16 April 1867 in Logan Co., IL. <sup>147,369</sup>  
 H. m. 1887 to Flora A. Ryan in IL. <sup>147,369</sup>  
 d. 7 October 1935 at Lincoln, Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>  
 bur. Bethel Cem., Emden, Orvil Twp., Logan Co., IL. <sup>147</sup>

151. **James Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1831. <sup>54</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

152. **Calvin Matlock.**

Calvin Matlock, the son of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1833.<sup>54</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

153. **Irvin F. Matlock.**

Irvin Matlock (also written Ervin Matlock), the son of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was calculated from his age at the time he died to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana on 5 August 1836.<sup>371</sup> He was later married on 1 July 1864 in Johnson County, Indiana to a woman named Sophia Jane Dunham.<sup>92</sup> Sophia, who had been born in Johnson County, Indiana on 8 January 1842, was the daughter of David Dunham and Malinda Wilkes.<sup>52,372</sup>

After their marriage, Irvin and Sophia were found on the 1870 federal census to be residing in Brown County, Indiana.<sup>373</sup> By the time the 1880 census was enumerated, however, they were residing in Orvil Township in Logan County, Illinois, where Irvin's older brother, John Matlock, was living.<sup>367</sup> Irvin, who was a medical doctor, carried out his profession in both Indiana and Illinois.<sup>373,367</sup>

Sometime after the 1880 census was enumerated, Irvin and Sophia apparently moved to Johnson County, Indiana. Irvin Matlock died on 18 February 1884 in Johnson County, Indiana, while his wife, Sophia, died there on 9 December 1890.<sup>148,368</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Nineveh Christian Cemetery in Johnson County, Indiana.<sup>368</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

417. Robert ----- b. calc. 1870 in Brown Co., IN.<sup>373</sup>  
M.

418. Ida ----- b. July 1872 in Brown Co., IN.<sup>374</sup>  
M. m. 31 December 1891 to William H. Solomon in Johnson Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
d. 1928 at Columbus, Bartholomew Co., IN.<sup>374</sup>  
bur. Garland Brook Cem., Columbus, Bartholomew Co., IN.<sup>374</sup>

154. **Eliza Ann Matlock.**

Eliza Matlock, the daughter of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana on 8 April 1838.<sup>149</sup> She was later married in Monroe County to a man named William E. Whitesell on 12 January 1858.<sup>50</sup> William, who had been born on 17 July 1833 in Monroe County, Indiana, was the son of Peter Whitesell and Elizabeth Eakins (also written Akins and Akens).<sup>50,54,92,149</sup>

After their marriage, William and Eliza remained in Monroe County, Indiana, where they settled first on a farm in Union Township, but later resided on another farm in Marion Township.<sup>375,376</sup> During the Civil War, William served as a Private in Company C of the 33rd Regiment of the Indiana Volunteer Infantry.<sup>149,377</sup> Eliza died on 6 May 1899 in Monroe County, Indiana, while William died there during the month of May 1905.<sup>149,377</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Hindustan Church Cemetery at Hindustan in Monroe County.<sup>149</sup>

Issue: (Surname Whitesell)

419. George ----- b. February 1859 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>375</sup>  
W. d. young.<sup>50</sup>
420. Sarepta ----- b. 26 December 1861 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
Ann m. 2 April 1882 to James Franklin Neal in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>378</sup>  
d. 14 June 1901 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
bur. Hindustan Cem., Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>
421. William ----- b. ca. 1863 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>263</sup>  
E. d. young.<sup>50</sup>
422. Sarah ----- b. 1865 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>263</sup>  
Alice m. 26 October 1887 to George Webb Martin in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>378</sup>  
d. 8 September 1891 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>263</sup>
423. (unknown) ---- b. in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>50</sup>

155. **Paris C. Matlock.**

Paris Matlock, the son of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 21 October 1841. <sup>51,148</sup> He was later married in Monroe County to a woman named Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" Paul on 18 September 1877. <sup>148</sup> Margaret, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there on 15 October 1856. <sup>51,375</sup> She was the daughter of James William Paul and Delilah Hinkle. <sup>51</sup>

Paris and Margaret resided on a farm near Bloomington in Monroe County, Indiana throughout their married life together. <sup>379</sup> Paris Matlock died on 7 June 1917 in Monroe County, Indiana, while Margaret died there on 19 August 1923. <sup>51,61,148</sup> Both Paris and Margaret were subsequently buried in the Bethel Church Cemetery at Bloomington in Monroe County. <sup>51,148</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

424. Charles ----- b. 8 September 1878 at Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. <sup>148,380</sup>  
 m. 22 November 1905 to Maude E. Thornton in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>378</sup>  
 d. 6 March 1959 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>380</sup>  
 bur. Rose Hill Cem., Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. <sup>380</sup>
425. James ----- b. 5 March 1884 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>148,381</sup>  
 Henry m. (1) 11 October 1905 to Nellie May Smith in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>378</sup>  
 "Harry" & m. (2) 3 March 1920 to Marjorie Hinkle in Morgan Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 "Dolly" d. 1 February 1956 in Monroe Co., IN. <sup>381</sup>  
 bur. Mount Gilead Cem., Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. <sup>381</sup>

156. **Sarah E. Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was born in Monroe County, Indiana during the month of August 1843 <sup>149,382</sup> She was later married to a man named Elijah N. "Lidge" Knight on 28 February 1872 in Johnson County, Indiana. <sup>51</sup> Elijah, who had been born on 2 March 1839 in Marion County, Indiana, was a widower at the time of his marriage to Sarah. <sup>376,377</sup> He had a son named Andrew J. Knight from his first marriage. <sup>376</sup> During the Civil War, Elijah served in Company H of the 33rd Regiment, Indiana Volunteer Infantry. <sup>377</sup>

After their marriage, Elijah and Sarah were found on the 1880 federal census of Monroe County, Indiana residing on a farm in Washington Township.<sup>379</sup> Elijah died in Monroe County, Indiana on 4 May 1892.<sup>377</sup> Sarah was subsequently found on the 1900 census of Monroe County, Indiana residing with her son, Elijah Edward Knight, and his wife, Irene, in Washington Township, and is listed as being a widow.<sup>382</sup> Sarah died in 1901 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>149</sup> Sarah and Elijah, Sr. were both buried in the Hindustan Cemetery at Hindustan in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>149</sup>

Known issue: (Surname Knight)

426. Annie ----- b. calc. 1874 in IN.<sup>379</sup>  
E.

427. Elijah ----- b. 10 March 1875 in IN.<sup>149</sup>  
Edward m. 1899 to Irene (MNU) in IN.<sup>382</sup>  
d. 7 December 1947 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
bur. Hindustan Cem., Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>

428. John ----- b. June 1877 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149,382</sup>  
Presley m. 1898 to Laura Clarissa Hubbard in IN.<sup>149,382</sup>  
d. 14 January 1942 in Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>  
bur. Hindustan Cem., Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN.<sup>149</sup>

157. **Mary Jane "Janie" Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of George W. Matlock and Anna Young, was calculated to have been born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1852.<sup>61</sup> She apparently remained single throughout her life, and died without issue in Monroe County on 6 February 1917.<sup>51,61</sup> She was subsequently buried next to her parents in the Bethel Church Cemetery in Bloomington Township.<sup>51</sup>

158. **Eliza Jane Matlock.**

Eliza Matlock, the daughter of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1834 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

159. **Barbara E. Matlock.**

Barbara Matlock, the daughter of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1835 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

160. **George W. Matlock.**

George Matlock, the son of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1841 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

161. **Susan E. Matlock.**

Susan Matlock, the daughter of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1842 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

162. **John J. Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1846 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

163. **William F. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of John W. Matlock and his first wife, Sarah Hinkle, was calculated to have been born in 1848 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

164. **Nancy A. Matlock.**

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of John W. Matlock and his second wife, Jemima Ward, was calculated to have been born during the month of October 1850 in Johnson County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

166. **Abraham H. Matlock.**

Abraham Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born in 1837 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

167. **William D. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was born in 1839 in Monroe County, Indiana.<sup>52,152</sup> William was later married in Illinois to a woman named Temperance.<sup>150</sup> Temperance, who was a native of Kentucky, was calculated to have been born there in 1843.<sup>150</sup>

After their marriage, William and Temperance resided on a farm in Union Township in Cumberland County, Illinois.<sup>150</sup> Although William and Temperance apparently moved to Missouri for a short period of time, they soon returned to Illinois, where they settled for good in Coles County. According to the 1880 census enumeration, William and Temperance were residing in the town of Mattoon in Coles County, Illinois, where William was employed as a travel agent.<sup>383</sup> Temperance died in Coles County, Illinois of cancer on 23 March 1899, while William died there on 9 November 1904.<sup>152</sup> Both William and Temperance were buried in the Dodge Grove Cemetery at Mattoon in Coles County.<sup>152</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

429. Ida ----- b. July 1869 in Cumberland Co., IL.<sup>152,384</sup>  
 Alice m. 8 September 1895 to Hovey S. McBride in Coles Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 12 September 1953 at Mattoon, Coles Co., IL.<sup>152</sup>  
 bur. Dodge Grove Cem., Mattoon, Coles Co., IL.<sup>152</sup>
430. Sarah ----- b. calc. 1874 in MO.<sup>383</sup>  
 M.
431. Jessie ----- b. July 1876 in Coles Co., IL.<sup>384</sup>  
 May m. 5 July 1900 to Michael H. Cox in Coles Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 19 January 1952 at Mattoon Coles Co., IL.<sup>152</sup>  
 bur. Dodge Grove Cem., Mattoon, Coles Co., IL.<sup>152</sup>
432. William ----- b. November 1877 in Coles Co., IL.<sup>384</sup>  
 D. m. 3 March 1900 to Ida Gullion in Coles Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>

433. Pearl ----- b. June 1882 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>384</sup>

168. **Nancy A. Matlock.**

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born in 1841 in Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

169. **Margaret M. Matlock.**

Margaret Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born in 1843 in Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>52</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

170. **Mary E. Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born during the month of September 1850 in Johnson County, Indiana. <sup>52</sup> On the 1870 census of Illinois, Mary was residing in the home of Dr. Y. P. Paul, a dentist, in Coles County, Illinois, where she was working as a house keeper. <sup>188</sup> Mary was later married on 6 August 1875 to a man named J. M. Miller in Coles County, Illinois. <sup>44</sup> No issue are known from this marriage.

171. **Jasper Newton Matlock.**

Jasper Newton Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born in 1852 in Indiana. <sup>53</sup> On the 1870 census of Illinois, Jasper was residing on the Stephen Sargent farm in Coles County, Illinois, where he was employed as a farm hand. <sup>188</sup> Jasper was later married on 23 December 1874 in Coles County, Illinois to a woman named Nancy Helen Nation. <sup>44</sup> Nancy, who had been born in Clay County, Indiana on 11 December 1851, was the daughter of Samuel Nation and Sarah Ann Kirk. <sup>385,386</sup>

After their marriage, Jasper and Nancy resided in Coles County, where Jasper died just five years later in 1879. <sup>158</sup> His widow, Nancy, was subsequently found on the 1880 federal census residing with her parents at Charleston in Coles County, Illinois. <sup>383</sup>



Sometime after Jasper passed away, Nancy married for a second time to a man named Moses Sanders, a Chiropodist, on 2 September 1885 in Vigo County, Indiana.<sup>92,386</sup> Nancy died at Charleston in Coles County, Illinois on 23 April 1927.<sup>386</sup> Jasper Matlock and Nancy, as well as her second husband, Moses Sanders, were buried in the Mound Cemetery at Charleston in Coles County.<sup>385,386</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

434. William ----- b. 7 September 1875 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>167,266</sup>  
 Franklin m. 9 July 1893 to Ora M. Wright in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 "Frank" d. 1953 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>167</sup>  
 bur. Mound Cem., Charleston in Coles County. <sup>167</sup>
435. Newton ----- b. 3 April 1877 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>159,266</sup>  
 Lewis m. 27 March 1899 to Lida Von Hutton in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 28 March 1945 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Mound Cem., Charleston in Coles County. <sup>159,167</sup>
436. Albert ----- b. calc, 1879 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>383</sup>

172. **Jerusha Ellen Matlock.**

Jerusha Ellen Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was born in Indiana on 11 August 1854.<sup>159</sup> She was later married on 7 December 1873 in Coles County, Illinois to a man named Charles Leroy Buel.<sup>44</sup> Charles, who was the son of George Nelson Buel and Hannah A. Harper, had been born on 10 June 1852 in Wisconsin.<sup>386</sup>

After their marriage, Jerusha and Charles remained in Coles County, where they resided throughout their married life together. Over the years, Charles worked as a cooper, a fireman, and for several years as the Sexton for Mound Cemetery.<sup>383,384,387</sup> Charles died on 23 June 1935 at Charleston in Coles County, Illinois, while Jerusha died there one month later on 19 July 1935.<sup>159</sup> Both Jerusha and Charles were subsequently buried in the Mound Cemetery at Charleston in Coles County.<sup>159,386</sup>

Issue: (Surname Buel)

437. Sarah ----- b. 13 January 1874 at Mattoon, Coles Co., IL. <sup>386</sup>  
 Elizabeth m. Walter Monroe Hall in IL <sup>386</sup>  
 "Lizzie" d. 3 December 1942 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>386</sup>  
 bur. Mound Cem., Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>386</sup>

438. Maude ----- b. 1878 at Matoon, Coles Co., IL. <sup>388</sup>  
 Isabella m. 30 November 1899 to James A. Dawson in Coles Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 1966 in Caldwell Co., MO. <sup>388</sup>  
 bur. Kingston Cem., Kingston, Caldwell Co., MO. <sup>388</sup>
439. Henry ----- b. 1 October 1880 at Matoon, Coles Co., IL. <sup>304</sup>  
 Nate m. 25 December 1900 to Edna Middleton Corbin in Coles Co., IL.  
 Newton Ref: <sup>353</sup>  
 d. 24 February 1965 in San Diego Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>
440. Charles ----- b. 24 July 1889 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>385</sup>  
 Madison d. 14 April 1890 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>385</sup>
441. George ----- b. 7 March 1892 at Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 Clarence m. Minnie L. Miner in IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 d. 13 September 1933 in Coles Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Mound Cem., Charleston, Coles Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>

173. **George W. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was born in Indiana during the month of July 1857. <sup>183</sup> He was later married on 26 July 1882 to a woman named Effie E. Hastings in Clark County, Illinois. <sup>44</sup> Effie, who was a native of Illinois, had been born there during the month of August 1866. <sup>183</sup>

Although George and Effie remained in Illinois for a number of years after their marriage, they eventually moved to Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>183</sup> George, who was a broom maker by trade, subsequently died at Indianapolis, Indiana in 1920, while Effie died there in 1946. <sup>58</sup> Both were buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana, George on 15 May 1920, and Effie on 24 December 1946. <sup>58</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

442. Walter ----- b. 14 December 1883 in Edgar Co., IL. <sup>266</sup>  
 Quincy m. 21 September 1912 to Anna E. Melvin at Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN. <sup>65</sup>  
 d. December 1964 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 16 December 1964 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>

443. Clarence ----- b. 28 May 1886 in IL. <sup>266</sup>  
 Edward m. 22 December 1906 to Bernice B. Davis at Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN. <sup>65</sup>  
 d. 1953 in Marion Co., IL. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 12 March 1953 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
 IN. <sup>58</sup>
444. Ora ----- b. July 1888 in IL. <sup>183</sup>  
 L. m. 14 July 1917 to Frank Shirley Fields in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1948 in Marion Co., IL. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 6 December 1948 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>
445. Muriel ----- b. August 1893 in IL. <sup>183</sup>  
 Ida m. 14 October 1922 to Earl Kenneth Schmoe in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1980 in Marion Co., IL. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 15 January 1980 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
 IN. <sup>58</sup>
446. Ruth ----- b. calc. 1901 in IL. <sup>389</sup>  
 m. 14 January 1922 to Rolan H. Hiles in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1959 in Marion Co., IL. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 26 October 1959 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
 IN. <sup>58</sup>
447. Paul ----- b. calc. 1904 in IL. <sup>389</sup>  
 Joseph m.. (remained single).  
 d. 1961 in Marion Co., IL. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 4 August 1961 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co.,  
 IN. <sup>58</sup>

174. **Sarah B. Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of David Matlock and Sarah Huff, was calculated to have been born in 1858 in Indiana. <sup>53</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

175. **William Marion Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in Monroe County, Indiana in 1846.<sup>161</sup> He was later married to a woman named Charlotte Lavina Rhodes in McLean County, Illinois on 10 January 1867.<sup>44</sup> Charlotte, who had been born on 15 August 1845 in Delaware County, Ohio, was the daughter of Elijah Rhodes (also written Rodes), and Mary E. Kaylor.<sup>390</sup>

Shortly after their second child, William, was born, William and Charlotte left Illinois and moved to a farm near New Salem in Linn County, Missouri, where they are shown residing on the 1870 census enumeration.<sup>391</sup> In about 1873, however, William and his family moved into Kansas, where they settled on a farm near Auburn in Shawnee County.<sup>392</sup> When the 1910 census was taken, William and Charlotte were residing on a farm in White Township in Polk County, Arkansas, but in 1920 they were residing with their son, Ulysses, at Mesa in Maricopa County, Arizona, where William worked as a carpenter.<sup>393,394</sup>

Charlotte died on 15 February 1923 at Mesa in Maricopa County, Arizona.<sup>390</sup> She was buried in the City of Mesa Cemetery on 16 February 1923.<sup>390</sup> William, on the other hand, returned to Shawnee County, Kansas, where he was found residing with his daughter, Jessie, and her family in 1930.<sup>395</sup> William died at Auburn in Shawnee County, Kansas on 16 December 1932.<sup>161</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Auburn Cemetery in Shawnee County.<sup>161</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

448. Ulysses ----- b. 18 July 1867 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>304,390</sup>  
 Sylvester m. 26 December 1889 to Lillian Bell Fox at Topeka Co., KS. <sup>396</sup>  
 d. 22 April 1849 at San Clemente, Orange Co., CA. <sup>304,390</sup>  
 bur. City of Mesa Cem., Mesa, Maricopa Co., AZ. <sup>390</sup>
449. William ----- b. March 1869 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>397,398</sup>  
 Frank m. ca. 1916 to Nora Stowell in KS. <sup>397</sup>  
 d. 1958 at Chanute, Neosho Co., KS. <sup>397,399</sup>  
 bur. South Center Cem., Thayer, Neosho Co., KS. <sup>397</sup>
450. Inez ----- b. 5 July 1872 at Kansas City, MO. <sup>304</sup>  
 Mae m. 1893 to William Richard Stewart. <sup>400</sup>  
 d. 27 July 1953 at Laguna Beach, Orange Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

451. Elijah ----- b. May 1875 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>398</sup>  
 Bert m. ca. 1909 to Grace Stowell in KS. <sup>399</sup>  
 d. 1966 at Chanute, Neosho Co., KS. <sup>401</sup>
452. George ----- b. calc. 1876 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>392</sup>
453. Mary ----- b. calc. 1878 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>392</sup>  
 Ellen
454. (female) ----- b. 1880 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>392</sup>
455. James ----- b. 21 June 1881 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>304</sup>  
 Arthur m. ca. 1918 to Dorothy Eleanor Newman. <sup>402,403</sup>  
 d. 6 July 1971 at Santa Ana, Orange Co., CA. <sup>304,358</sup>
456. Jessie ----- b. February 1883 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>161,398</sup>  
 Blanch m. 23 December 1900 to Austin Tyler Starbird in KS. <sup>401</sup>  
 d. 10 May 1940 at Dover, Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>161,401</sup>  
 bur. Auburn Cem, Auburn, Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>161</sup>
457. Iva ----- b. 20 December 1886 in Shawnee Co., KS. <sup>304</sup>  
 S. m. ca. 1917 to Earl G. Sloan (Peck) in KS. <sup>304,404</sup>  
 d. 6 June 1964 in Orange Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>  
 bur. El Toro Cem., El Toro, Orange Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

176. **Eliza Jane "Jennie" Matlock.**

Eliza Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 6 December 1847. <sup>159</sup> She was later married in McLean County, Illinois on 16 September 1869 to a man named Levi Beck. <sup>44</sup> Levi, who had been born on 1 July 1845 in Ashland County, Ohio, was the son of John and Barbara Beck. <sup>162</sup>

During the Civil War, Levi had served in Company C of the 115th Regiment of Indiana Infantry. <sup>162</sup> After their marriage Levi and Eliza settled on a farm in Funk's Grove Township in McLean County, Illinois, where it appears they resided throughout their married life together. <sup>405</sup> Eliza died on 18 August 1835 at Bloomington in McLean County, Illinois, while Levi died on 10 May 1936. <sup>159,162</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Heyworth Cemetery at Heyworth in McLean County. <sup>162</sup>

Issue: (Surname Beck)

458. Frederick ---- b. 13 September 1873 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>  
 R. d. 28 September 1888 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>  
 bur. Heyworth Cem., Heyworth, McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>
459. Myrtle ----- b. May 1883 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>406</sup>  
 May m. ca. 1902 to Gus Zimmerlin in IL. <sup>407</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1940 census of Hamilton Co., IA.) <sup>408</sup>
460. Earl ----- b. 13 November 1893 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>  
 d. 9 May 1894 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>  
 bur. Heyworth Cem., Heyworth, McLean Co., IL. <sup>162</sup>

177. **Harriet A. Matlock.**

Harriet Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in Monroe County, Indiana on 30 October 1849. <sup>163</sup> She was later married in McLean County, Illinois to a man named Thomas Peyton Wey on 8 September 1866. <sup>44</sup> Thomas, who had been born during the month of July 1834 in Ohio, was the son of Peyton and Rachel Wey (also written Way). <sup>409,410</sup>

Prior to their marriage, Thomas had served in the Civil War as a Private in Company A of the 1st Regiment of the Illinois Cavalry, and in Company F of the 94th Regiment of the Illinois Infantry. <sup>410</sup> Harriet died on 8 February 1872 in McLean County, Illinois. <sup>163</sup> Nearly twenty-four years after Harriet passed away, Thomas Wey married for a second time to a widow named Sarah A. (Hensley) Wiley on 7 February 1895 in McLean County, Illinois. <sup>44</sup> Thomas, who died 15 July 1918 at Normal in McLean County, Illinois, was subsequently buried in the Arrowsmith Township Cemetery at Arrowsmith in McLean County. <sup>410,411</sup>

Issue: (Surname Wey)

461. Margaret ----- b. 29 June 1867 at Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 Frances m. 18 October 1894 to John W. Tipton in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 22 October 1944 at Le Cay, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Arrowsmith Township Cem., Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>

462. Emma ----- b. 12 October 1868 at Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. <sup>166</sup>  
 Josephine m. 22 November 1887 to James Andrew Walker in McLean Co.,  
 IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 20 February 1914 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>166</sup>  
 bur. Pleasant Hill Cem., Lexington, McLean Co., IL. <sup>166</sup>
463. William ----- b. March 1870 at Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. <sup>412</sup>  
 Harvey m. (1) 31 January 1890 to Elizabeth J. "Bessie" McLellan in De Witt  
 Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 m. (2) 20 October 1900 to Sarah (Jenkins) Beider in De Witt Co.,  
 IL. (widow of Frank Beider) <sup>353,412</sup>  
 d. 7 October 1943 at Bloomington, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>
464. John ----- b. 10 December 1871 at Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. <sup>413</sup>  
 Henry m. 2 December 1890 to Mary Delcena Brittin in De Witt Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 26 August 1937 at Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. <sup>413</sup>  
 bur. Oak Grove Cem., Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. <sup>413</sup>

178. **John Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was calculated to have been born in 1850 in Monroe County, Indiana. <sup>54</sup> He was later married in McLean County, Illinois to a woman named Mary F. Hensley on 1 April 1873. <sup>44</sup> Mary, who was calculated to have been born in 1855 in Lawrence County, Indiana, was the daughter of Thomas and Nancy Hensley. <sup>405</sup>

John was last found on the 1880 census of Illinois as being a widower, and working as a farm laborer on the J. M. Murfield farm at Rutledge in De Witt County. <sup>414</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

465. (unknown) ---- b. in IL. <sup>167</sup>
466. (unknown) ---- b. in IL. <sup>167</sup>
467. Della ----- b. 15 September 1876 at Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 Viola m. (1) 25 September 1890 to John George in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 m. (2) Charles E. Branham in IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 d. 8 August 1941 at Bartonville, Peoria Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Lakeside Cem., Pekin, Tazewell Co., IL. <sup>415</sup>

468. Jack ----- b. 2 June 1878 in McLean Co., Il. <sup>167</sup>

179. **Emaline M. Matlock.**

Emaline Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in De Witt County, Illinois on 6 December 1852. <sup>159</sup> She was later married in McLean County, Illinois to a man named George A. Fry on 8 January 1870. <sup>44</sup> George, who had been born in Hamilton County, Ohio on 4 February 1849, was the son of Jonas and Christina Fry. <sup>159</sup>

After their marriage, George and Emaline appear to have resided in McLean County, Illinois throughout their married life together. Emaline subsequently died at Carlock in White Oak Township in McLean County, Illinois on 1 December 1920, while George died there on 20 October 1931. <sup>159,164</sup> Both were buried in the Wintz Cemetery at Carlock in McLean County. <sup>164</sup>

Issue: (Surname Fry)

469. Ellen ----- b. 2 June 1872 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 Mae m. 18 November 1897 to Edward Wilfred Stephens in McLean Co.,  
 "Ella" IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 25 December 1926 at Kansas, Woodford Co., IL. <sup>159</sup>  
 bur. Carlock Democrat Cem., Woodford, Woodford Co., IL. <sup>416</sup>
470. Albert ----- b. 10 September 1875 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>417</sup>  
 m. 6 February 1896 to Minnie A. Yoder in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>  
 d. 1 August 1957 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>417</sup>  
 bur. North Danvers Mennonite Church Cem., Danvers, McLean  
 Co., IL. <sup>417</sup>
471. Grace ----- b. November 1881 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>406</sup>  
 Maude m. 9 July 1903 to Ira Judson Yoder in McLean Co., IL. <sup>418</sup>  
 d. 1959 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>417</sup>  
 bur. North Danvers Mennonite Church Cem., Danvers, McLean  
 Co., IL. <sup>417</sup>



180. **Mahalia Frances Matlock.**

Mahalia Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was calculated to have been born in 1855 in De Witt County, Illinois.<sup>160,165</sup> She was later married in Illinois on 4 December 1879 to a man named George Jolly.<sup>44</sup> George, who was calculated to have been born in Ohio in 1847, was the son of Henry and Nancy Jolly (also written Jolley).<sup>419</sup>

Mahalia, who died on 15 April 1885 in Morgan County, Illinois, was buried in the Diamond Grove Cemetery at Jackson in Morgan County.<sup>165</sup> George, on the other hand, died in 1914 in Livingston County, Illinois.<sup>420</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Livingston County Poor Farm Cemetery at Pontiac in Livingston County, Illinois.<sup>420</sup>

Issue: (Surname Jolly)

472. James ----- b. December 1881 in McLean Co., IL.<sup>406</sup>  
 Richard m. (1) 24 September 1902 to Sadie Virginia Frances Shaffier in  
 McLean Co., IL.<sup>418</sup>  
 m. (2) Pearl G. (MNU) in IL.<sup>421</sup>  
 d. 1955 at Springfield, Sangamon Co., IL.<sup>421</sup>  
 bur. Oak Ridge Cem., Springfield, Sangamon Co., IL.<sup>421</sup>

181. **Martha Florence Matlock.**

Martha Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in De Witt County, Illinois on 26 March 1857.<sup>159,166</sup> She was later married in McLean County, Illinois to a man named James W. Martin on 30 March 1876.<sup>44</sup> James, who had been born on 12 September 1851 in McLean County, Illinois, was the son of Craton Martin and Lucy Turner.<sup>159</sup>

Martha subsequently died on 25 May 1934 in at Lexington in McLean County, Illinois, while James died there on 10 August 1935.<sup>159,166</sup> Both were buried in the Pleasant Hill Cemetery at Lexington in McLean County, Illinois.<sup>166</sup>

Issue: (Surname Martin)

473. Gertrude ----- b. 22 January 1877 in McLean Co., IL.<sup>358</sup>  
 B. m. 3 March 1897 to George A. Builta in McLean Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
 d. 3 July 1963 in McLean Co., IL.<sup>358</sup>

474. Lucy ----- b. 16 July 1881 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>167</sup>  
 Myrtle m. 4 February 1903 to Robert Martin Malcolm in McLean Co., IL.  
 Ref: <sup>167</sup>  
 d. 25 May 1971 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>167</sup>

182. **James J. Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in De Witt County, Illinois on 4 September 1859. <sup>55,167</sup> He was later found on the 1900 census of Kirksville in Adair County, Missouri as a patient, most likely in the Missouri State Mental Hospital. <sup>422</sup> James, who does not appear to have ever married, died at Kirksville in Adair County, Missouri on 15 August 1900. <sup>55,167</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Rucker Chapel Cemetery at Wapella in Wilson Township in De Witt County, Illinois. <sup>55</sup>

183. **Mary A. B. Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in De Witt County, Illinois during the month of November 1861. <sup>168</sup> She was later married in McLean County, Illinois on 14 August 1877 to a man named Robert M. Smith. <sup>44</sup> Robert, who was a native of Ohio, had been born there during the month of June 1850. <sup>168</sup>

Robert and Mary were last found on the 1910 census of Moultrie County, Illinois residing in Dora Township with their daughter, Minerva. <sup>169</sup>

Issue: (Surname Smith)

475. Cora ----- b. calc. 1878 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>168</sup>  
 Belle m. 27 June 1899 to Harvey W. Hancock in McLean Co., IL. <sup>44</sup>
476. Minerva ----- b. December 1879 in McLean Co., IL. <sup>168</sup>  
 E.  
 "Minnie"

184. **George Paris Matlock.**

George Matlock, the son of James Matlock and Evaline Hensley, was born in De Witt County, Illinois on 18 July 1865.<sup>170</sup> He was later married at Bloomington in McLean County, Illinois to a woman named Ella May Walker on 30 August 1883.<sup>44</sup> Ella, who was also a native of De Witt County, Illinois, had been born there on 1 May 1867.<sup>170</sup> Prior to her marriage to George, Ella was residing with her uncle, William P. Walker, in McLean County, Illinois.<sup>414</sup>

After their marriage, George and Ella settled on a farm in Rutledge Township in De Witt County, Illinois, where they are found residing on the 1900, 1910, and 1920 census enumerations.<sup>423,424,425</sup> George died on 7 October 1929 in De Witt County, Illinois, while Ella died just two months later on 17 December 1929 at Le Roy in McLean County, Illinois.<sup>170</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Gilmore Cemetery at Le Roy in Empire Township in McLean County, Illinois.<sup>170</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

477. Bert ----- b. 13 June 1884 in De Witt Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>  
 Paris m. 19 January 1910 to Beulah Hoover in McLean Co., IL.<sup>418</sup>  
 d. 8 May 1964 in McLean Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>  
 bur. Gilmore Cem., Le Roy, McLean Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>
478. Gertrude ----- b. 18 November 1889 at Farmer City, De Witt Co., IL.<sup>426</sup>  
 Mae m. 4 January 1911 to Ora F. Milton in De Witt Co., IL.<sup>427</sup>  
 "Gertie" d. 16 September 1973 at Decatur, Macon Co., IL.<sup>426</sup>  
 bur. Maple Grove Cem., Farmer City, De Witt Co., IL.<sup>426</sup>
479. Jessie ----- b. 30 October 1891 at Farmer City, De Witt Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>  
 M. m. 25 January 1911 to Asa Adreon in De Witt Co., IL.<sup>427</sup>  
 d. 28 April 1966 at Lexington, McLean Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>  
 bur. Gilmore Cem., Le Roy, McLean Co., IL.<sup>170</sup>
480. Hazel ----- b. January 1895 in De Witt Co., IL.<sup>423,428</sup>  
 M. m. (1) ca. 1913 to Benjamin H. Hendren in McLean Co., IL.<sup>425</sup>  
 m. (2) Herbert Albert Vielhak in IL.<sup>263,428</sup>  
 d. 19 September 1971 at Bloomington, McLean Co., IL.<sup>428</sup>  
 bur. East Lawn Memorial Gardens Cemetery and Mausoleum,  
 Bloomington, McLean Co., IL.<sup>428</sup>

194. **James M. Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in 1841 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County to a woman named Louisa Carter on 31 December 1860.<sup>92</sup> Louisa, who was also a native of Indiana, was calculated to have been born there in 1841.<sup>191</sup> She was the daughter of Ann Carter.<sup>191</sup>

Sometime prior to 1870, James and Louisa moved to Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana, where James worked as a salesman and clerk in a store.<sup>63</sup> James died in Marion County, Indiana in 1895.<sup>58</sup> He was subsequently buried on 7 May 1895 in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis in Marion County.<sup>58</sup> What became of Louisa has not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

481. Earl ----- b. April 1872 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>  
       Ogden          m. 27 November 1896 to Leila Rice in Marion Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
                   d. 1955 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
                   bur. 8 December 1955 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
                   Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>

195. **David M. Matlock.**

David Matlock, the son of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 1 December 1843.<sup>110,185</sup> He was later married in about 1866 in Missouri to a woman named Catherine Emaline Nichols.<sup>110,186,429</sup> Catherine, who was a native of Missouri, had been born there on 21 October 1844.<sup>110</sup> She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth Nichols.<sup>110</sup> **NOTE:** Catherine's mother, Elizabeth, married secondly on 12 December 1855 to Thomas Strickland in Vernon County, Missouri.<sup>111</sup>

After their marriage, David and Catherine settled on a farm in Bates County, Missouri, where they were enumerated on the 1870 census.<sup>430</sup> By 1880, however, they had moved to a farm in Vernon County, Missouri, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives.<sup>429</sup> Catherine died on 30 May 1916 at Nevada in Vernon County, Missouri, while David died there on 27 May 1924.<sup>110,185</sup> Both David and Catherine were subsequently buried in the Deepwood Cemetery at Nevada, Missouri.<sup>110,185</sup> According to the 1900 census of Missouri, David and Catherine were the parents of four children, only two of whom were still living.<sup>186</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

482. Mary ----- b. July 1869 in Bates Co., MO. <sup>186</sup>  
 E. J. m. 5 September 1885 to Joseph E. Robbins at Nevada, Vernon  
 "Jennie" Co., IL. <sup>111</sup>
483. (unknown) ---- b. in MO. <sup>186</sup>  
 d. young.
484. (unknown) ---- b. in MO. <sup>186</sup>
485. Iva ----- b. calc. 1876 in MO. <sup>429</sup>  
 M.

196. **Susan Matlock.**

Susan Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, is believed to have been born in 1845 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>21</sup> Susan, who did not marry, died in 1870 in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>58</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana on 3 July 1870. <sup>58</sup>

197. **William A. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was born during the month of December 1847 in Hendricks County, Indiana. <sup>183</sup> He was later married in about 1876 to a woman named Dora in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>183</sup> Dora, who was a native of Ohio, had been born there during the month of June 1850. <sup>183</sup>

After their marriage, William and Dora appear to have resided at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana throughout their married life together. According to the 1880 through 1910 censuses of Marion County, Indiana, William worked as a cigar maker, a roll grander, and a finisher at a ladder company in Indianapolis. <sup>183,224,389</sup> William died at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana in 1916, while Dora died there in 1927. <sup>58</sup> Both William and Dora were subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana, he on 17 April 1916, and she on 28 September 1927. <sup>58</sup> The 1900 census of Marion County, Indiana indicates that William and Dora were the parents of six children, only two of whom were still living. <sup>183</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

486. Edith ----- b. September 1877 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 May m. (remained single).  
 d. 1927 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 19 April 1927 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
 Ref: <sup>58</sup>
487. (unknown) ---- b. at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 d. young.
488. (unknown) ---- b. at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 d. young.
489. (unknown) ---- b. at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 d. young.
490. (unknown) ---- b. at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 d. young.
491. William ----- b. March 1887 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 H. m. 3 October 1904 to Ruby Clella Cole in Marion Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1958 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 1 December 1958 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN. <sup>58</sup>

198. **Mary A. Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was in Hendricks County, Indiana during the month of May 1850. <sup>183</sup> She was later married in Marion County, Indiana on 9 November 1870 to a man named Learner B. Leeds. <sup>92</sup> Learner, who was a native of Ohio, had been born there during the month of June 1846. <sup>183</sup> He was the son of Solomon Leeds and Emma Eunice Smith. <sup>431</sup>

After their marriage, Mary and Learner resided at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana. According to the 1880 census of Marion County, Indiana, Learner was a wheelwright by trade. <sup>224</sup> In 1900, however, he was shown in the census as being a night watchman. <sup>183</sup>

Mary died in Marion County, Indiana in 1903, while Learner died there in 1913.<sup>58</sup> Both Mary and Lerner were subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana, she on 16 January 1903, and he on 17 April 1913.<sup>58</sup> According to the 1900 census enumeration, Mary and Learner were the parents of seven children, six of whom were still living.<sup>183</sup>

Issue: (Surname Leeds)

492. Lulu ----- b. calc. 1871 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>224</sup>  
 E. m. 28 June 1893 to Harry O. Johnson in Marion Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1894 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 14 September 1894 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>
493. Charles ----- b. 15 December 1872 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58,266</sup>  
 Archie m. 24 June 1903 to Felicia C. Adams in Marion Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1947 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>
494. Gertrude ----- b. December 1874 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>  
 M. m. 2 October 1895 to Harry H. Pauley in Marion Co., IN. (divorced)  
 Ref: <sup>92,389</sup>
495. Learner ----- b. 11 November 1876 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58,266</sup>  
 Blackman m. 21 may 1898 to Catherine Waggoner in Shelby Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1940 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>
496. (unknown) ---- b. at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>  
 d. young.
497. Pearl ----- b. August 1886 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>
498. Maude ----- b. March 1889 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>183</sup>

199. **Charles Edgar Matlock.**

Charles Matlock, the son of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana during the month of June 1854.<sup>183</sup> Charles was apparently married twice during his life. He married first on 3 June 1874 to a woman named Ella H. Winter in Marion County, Indiana.<sup>92</sup> Ella, who was a native of Ohio, was calculated to have been born there in 1855.<sup>63</sup> She was the daughter of Isaac and Mary Winter.<sup>63</sup> Charles and Ella did not have any children.

After his first wife passed away, Charles married for a second time, also in Marion County, to a woman named Olive J. Musgrave on 6 June 1877.<sup>92</sup> Olive, who was also a native of Indiana, was born there during the month of October 1858.<sup>183</sup> She was the daughter of Walton and Olive Musgrave.<sup>63</sup> Although the 1880 census of Marion County, Indiana indicates that Charles was a coach painter by trade, by 1900 he was employed as a newspaper clerk.<sup>183,224</sup>

Charles Matlock died at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana in 1916, while Olive died there in 1939.<sup>58</sup> Both Charles and Olive were subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana.<sup>58</sup> Olive was buried on 7 October 1919.<sup>58</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

499. Edgar ----- b. 6 March 1879 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58,266</sup>  
 Watton m. Margaret E. (MNU).<sup>266</sup>  
 d. 1938 in either Marion Co., IN. or Suffolk Co., MA.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>
500. Harry ----- b. 29 August 1886 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>266</sup>  
 Musgrave m. 14 April 1910 to Anna Goldie Frank in Marion Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 (Harry's middle name was later changed to Charles)  
 d. 1936 in Marion Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>  
 bur. 5 May 1936 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.  
 Ref:<sup>58</sup>
501. Ella ----- b. 4 March 1891 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>65,432</sup>  
 Mabel m. 19 October 1911 to Russell Hubbert King in Marion Co., IN.<sup>65,92</sup>  
 d. 11 September 1914 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN.<sup>432</sup>  
 bur. 14 September 1914 in Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis, Marion  
 Co., IN.<sup>58</sup>



502. Hazel ----- b. October 1898 at Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. <sup>183</sup>  
 E. m. ca. 1817 to Lemuel Travis Glidden in IN. <sup>350</sup>

200. **Frank Matlock.**

Frank Matlock, the son of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana during the month of December 1856. <sup>183</sup> He was later married in Marion County, Indiana on 24 December 1877 to a woman named Rachel Berryman. <sup>92</sup> Rachel, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there during the month of March 1857. <sup>183</sup> She was the daughter of William H. and Nancy Berryman. <sup>433</sup>

According to the 1900 census of Marion County, Indiana, Frank was employed by the city of Indianapolis as an inspector. <sup>183</sup> Frank died at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana in 1925, while Rachel died there in 1941. <sup>187</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Memorial Park Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana. <sup>187</sup> Frank and Rachel do not appear to have had any children.

201. **Florence Matlock.**

Florence Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in Hendricks County, Indiana in 1859. <sup>63</sup> She was later married in Marion County, Indiana on 1 December 1875 to a man named Frederick Kessler (also written Kissler). <sup>92</sup>

Frederick Kessler apparently died in Marion County, Indiana prior to 1880 as Florence is listed on the 1880 federal census enumeration as being a widow. <sup>224</sup> Florence, on the other hand, died in 1883 in Marion County, Indiana. <sup>58</sup> She was subsequently buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana on 30 January 1883. <sup>58</sup>

Issue: (Surname Kessler)

503. Jessie ----- b. ca. 1877 in Marion Co., IN. <sup>224</sup>

202. **Jennie Matlock.**

Jennie Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in Hendricks County, Indiana in 1862. <sup>63</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

203. **Nellie Matlock.**

Nellie Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in Hendricks County, Indiana in 1867. Nellie, who did not marry, died without issue at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana in 1884.<sup>58</sup> She was buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery at Indianapolis, Indiana on 6 April 1884.<sup>58</sup>

204. **Edith Matlock.**

Edith Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in Indiana in 1868.<sup>224</sup> No additional Information has been found concerning this individual.

205. **Olive Matlock.**

Olive Matlock, the daughter of William W. Matlock and Eliza Jane McVey, was calculated to have been born in Indiana in 1873 in Marion County, Indiana.<sup>224</sup> No additional Information has been found concerning this individual.

206. **James H. Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 23 April 1840.<sup>434</sup> He was later married to a woman named Sarah Milly Henry on 13 February 1869 in Coles County, Illinois.<sup>44</sup> Sarah, who was calculated to have been born in 1848 in Wisconsin, was the daughter of Archibald and Elizabeth Henry.<sup>188</sup>

When the 1900 census was taken, James was a resident at the National Hospital for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers at Danville in Vermilion County, Illinois, and was listed as being a widower.<sup>434</sup> James subsequently died on 8 March 1921 at the National Hospital for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers.<sup>159</sup>

known issue: (Surname Matlock)

504. Minerva ----- b. calc. 1873 in Coles Co., IL.<sup>383</sup>

207. **Mary Eliza Matlock.**

Mary Eliza Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was calculated to have been born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 25 August 1842.<sup>59</sup> She was later married on 16 December 1858 in Hendricks County to a man named Casper Robards.<sup>45</sup> Casper, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there during the month of September 1830.<sup>227</sup> He was the son of John R. and Sarah Robards.<sup>21</sup>

According to the 1860 census of Hendricks County, Indiana, Casper was a dry goods merchant by trade.<sup>191</sup> Mary died on 18 March 1866 in Hendricks County, Indiana, while Casper died there on 8 May 1902.<sup>59,61</sup> Both Mary and Casper were subsequently buried in the Stilesville Cemetery at Stilesville in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>59</sup>

Issue: (Surname Robards)

505. James ----- b. 1859 at Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>  
 Matlock d. 1861 at Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>  
 bur. Stilesville Cem., Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>
506. Sarah ----- b. 1862 at Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>  
 Carolyne d. 1865 at Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>  
 bur. Stilesville Cem., Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>59</sup>
507. Everett ----- b. November 1865 at Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>227</sup>  
 Roscoe m. 29 November 1899 to Addie R. Almond in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>92</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1920 census of Hendricks Co., IL.)<sup>228</sup>

208. **Caroline W. Matlock.**

Caroline Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was calculated to have been born in 1845 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> She was later married on 29 October 1862 to a man named Chauncey F. Knapp in Putnam County, Indiana.<sup>92</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this couple.

209. **Nancy Jane Matlock.**

Nancy Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was calculated to have been born in 1847 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> She was later married in about 1866 to a man named Elijah M. Clark in IN.<sup>188</sup> Elijah, who was calculated to have been born in Indiana in 1840, was the son of John and Susan Clark.<sup>188</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, John and Nancy moved to Coles County, Illinois, where they are found on the 1870 census of Illinois residing with Elijah's parents in Mattoon Township.<sup>188</sup> Although Elijah was listed as a livestock dealer on the 1870 census, he was listed as being a carriage salesman on the 1880 census.<sup>188,383</sup>

Issue: (Surname Clark)

508. Albert ----- b. calc. 1868 in IN.<sup>188</sup>

509. John -----b. calc. 1869 in IN.<sup>188</sup>  
Schuylor

210. **Charles Matlock.**

Charles Matlock, the son of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was calculated to have been born in 1850 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

211. **Sarah Pauline Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 17 May 1853.<sup>59</sup> She subsequently died four years and twenty-seven days later on 13 June 1857 in Hendricks County.<sup>59</sup> Sarah was buried in the Stilesville Cemetery at Stilesville, in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>59</sup>

212. **Eva Matlock.**

Eva Matlock, the daughter of James W. Matlock and Sarah Caywood, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana during the month of October 1855.<sup>189</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County, Indiana on 24 August 1875 to a man named Cyrus Lee Hunt.<sup>92</sup> Cyrus, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there during the month of September 1847.<sup>189</sup> He was the son of Alfred and Jane Hunt.<sup>21</sup> This was Cyrus Hunt's second marriage, having previously been married to a woman named Julia Christie in Hendricks County, Indiana on 7 October 1867.<sup>71,92</sup>

After their marriage, Cyrus and Eva remained in Hendricks County, Indiana, where Cyrus worked for a time as a grocer, and then later as a land agent.<sup>71,222</sup> They eventually moved to Chicago in Cook County, Illinois, however, where they were last found on the 1900 census of Illinois.<sup>189</sup> Cyrus and Eva do not appear to have had any children.

241. **Thomas H. Matlock.**

Thomas Matlock, the eldest son of William Rodgers Matlock and Mary King, was born in Clarke County, Alabama on 26 November 1847.<sup>22,207</sup> He was later married in Houston County, Texas to a woman named Fathew E. Hackett on 15 March 1883.<sup>209</sup> Thomas subsequently shows up on the 1900 census of Houston County, Texas as a single person with no children.<sup>208</sup> As such, it is assumed that when he died in Houston County, Texas on 9 September 1906, he left no issue.<sup>22,207</sup> Thomas was buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup>

242. **Lizzie Maria Matlock.**

Lizzie Matlock, the daughter of William Rodgers Matlock and Mary King, was born in Clarke County, Alabama on 8 September 1849.<sup>207</sup> She died on 1 May 1859 in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22,207</sup> Lizzie was buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup>

243. **Mary Emma Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of William Rodgers Matlock and Mary King, was born in Clarke County, Alabama on 24 July 1851.<sup>22,207</sup> She died on 19 March 1863 in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup> Mary was buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup>

244. **Willie King Matlock.**

Willie Matlock, the daughter of William Rodgers Matlock and Mary King, was born at Crockett in Houston County, Texas on 5 December 1857.<sup>22,207</sup> She was later married to Judge Edwin Winfree on 16 June 1874 in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup> Edwin, who had been born in Richmond, Virginia on 9 April 1845, was the son of Thomas E. and Elizabeth M. Winfree.<sup>22,435</sup>

Willie died at Crockett in Houston County, Texas on 30 March 1882.<sup>22,207</sup> After Willie passed away, Edwin married for a second time to a woman named Alice King. Edwin died on 10 January 1927 at Austin in Travis County, Texas.<sup>22</sup> Both Edwin and Willie were buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup> There are no known issue from Willie's marriage to Edwin Winfree.

245. **Joseph Graham Matlock.**

Joseph Matlock, the son of William Rodgers Matlock and Mary King, was born in Houston County Texas on 16 October 1860.<sup>22,207</sup> Joseph, who did not marry, died at Galveston in Galveston County, Texas on 18 October 1920.<sup>22,207</sup> Joseph was buried in the Glenwood Cemetery at Crockett in Houston County, Texas.<sup>22</sup>

251. **David B. Matlock.**

David Matlock, the son of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 30 November 1836.<sup>25</sup> David was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Samantha C. Saunders in Shasta County, California on 22 January 1861.<sup>25,216</sup> Samantha, who was a native of Wisconsin, had been born there on 12 December 1840.<sup>436</sup> After their marriage, David and Samantha settled in Shasta County, California, where they show up on the 1870 census.<sup>437</sup> Samantha, who was the mother of four children by David, died at Millville in Shasta County, California on 26 January 1874.<sup>436</sup> She was buried in the Millville Masonic Cemetery at Millville, California.<sup>436</sup>

After his first wife passed away, David returned to Hendricks County, Indiana, where he married for a second time on 25 June 1874 to a woman named Alice Edna Hadley.<sup>25,92</sup> Alice, who had been born on 14 May 1856 at Stilesville in Hendricks County, Indiana, was the daughter of John and Jerusha Hadley.<sup>25,71,191</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, David and Alice moved back to California, where they settled in the town of Millville in Shasta County.<sup>438</sup> According to the 1880 census of Shasta County, David and Alice were residing in the home of Thomas J. Simpson. David was listed as being a stockman by trade.<sup>438</sup>

By 1900, however, David and Alice had returned to Indiana, where David was listed in the census for that year as being an inmate at the Central Indiana Hospital for the Insane in Marion County.<sup>183</sup> David died on 15 August 1915 at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana.<sup>25</sup> Alice, on the other hand, died on 10 June 1931 in Missouri.<sup>25</sup> Both David and Alice were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>25</sup>

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Matlock)

510. May ----- b. 11 November 1862 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>439</sup>  
 Estella m. 1886 to Johnson N. Knight in CA. <sup>439,440</sup>  
 d. 7 May 1931 at San Diego, San Diego Co., CA. <sup>439</sup>  
 bur. Riverview Cem., Brawley, Imperial Co., CA. <sup>439</sup>
511. Ida ----- b. 1864 in Shasta Co., CA. <sup>216,436</sup>  
 S. d. 14 June 1874 in Shasta Co., CA. <sup>216,436</sup>  
 bur. Millville Masonic Cem., Millville, Shasta Co., CA. <sup>436</sup>
512. William ----- b. December 1867 in Shasta Co., CA. <sup>441</sup>  
 L. m. 1891 to Eleanor Frankie "Nora" Say in CA. <sup>441,442</sup>  
 "Bill" d. 1939 in Fresno Co., CA. <sup>442</sup>  
 bur. Odd Fellows Cemetery, Fresno, Fresno Co., CA. <sup>442</sup>
513. Nancy ----- b. 12 October 1870 in Shasta Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>  
 J. m. Robert C. Steele in CA. <sup>443</sup>  
 d. 7 February 1943 in Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Matlock)

514. Pearl ----- b. 26 November 1875 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>25</sup>  
 Hadley m. (remained single). <sup>25</sup>  
 d. 1939 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>  
 bur. Danville South Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>25</sup>

252. **James Thompson Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 22 October 1838.<sup>216,217</sup> When the Civil War broke out, James enlisted as a 1st Lieutenant in Company K of the 70th Regiment of Indiana Volunteer Infantry under the command of Colonel Benjamin Harrison, who later became President of the United States.<sup>444,445</sup> James, who was later wounded at the Battle of Peach Tree Creek in Georgia, held the rank of Captain when he was later discharged on 25 October 1864.<sup>444</sup>

After the Civil War ended, James returned to Indiana, where he was later married in Hendricks County to a woman named Emily C. Burns on 4 July 1868.<sup>92</sup> Emily, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there during the month of January 1850.<sup>217,446</sup> She was the daughter of James and Sarah Burns.<sup>224</sup>

Although James and Emily moved to Oregon a few years after their marriage, they appear to have only stayed there for a short period of time. They eventually moved to California, where they are found on the 1880 and 1900 census enumerations as residing in the town of Red Bluff in Tehama County.<sup>446,447</sup> James, who was an attorney by trade, died in California on 7 January 1906.<sup>216,217,447</sup> Emily, on the other hand, was latter found on the 1920 census of Tehama County residing with her daughter, Estelle, and her husband, Isaac MacKenzie.<sup>448</sup> Emily died in Tehama County, California in 1923.<sup>217</sup> Both James and Emily were buried in the Oak Hill Cemetery at Red Bluff in Tehama County, California.<sup>217</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

515. Mary ----- b. 10 October 1869 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>216,304</sup>  
 Isabel m. 14 April 1896 to Nathaniel Isaiah Boone in Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 "Belle" d. 21 July 1968 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216,304</sup>  
 bur. Oak Hill Cem., Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>217</sup>
516. Estelle ----- b. March 1874 in OR. <sup>446</sup>  
 "Fanny" m. Isaac MacKenzie in Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 d. 12 July 1931 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 bur. Oak Hill Cem., Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>217</sup>
517. Benjamin ----- b. in CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 d. young. <sup>216</sup>



518. James ----- b. 23 November 1876 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 Thompson m. 30 March 1912 to Olive Virginia Redford in Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 d. 11 May 1932 at Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>216</sup>  
 bur. Oak Hill Cem., Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. <sup>217</sup>

253. **Jesse T. Matlock.**

Jesse Matlock, the son of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 19 December 1840. <sup>25</sup> He later died at Danville, Indiana on 14 June 1854, and was subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery in Hendricks County. <sup>25</sup>

254. **Julia A. Matlock.**

Julia Matlock, the daughter of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 4 February 1843. <sup>190</sup> She was later married to a man named Harvey Nelson Van Nice on 6 March 1860 at Danville in Hendricks County. <sup>92,218</sup> Harvey, who had been born in Indiana on 14 July 1837, was the son of Lawrence Van Nuys and Caroline Frances Adams. <sup>263,449</sup>

According to available census records, Harvey and Julia were residing on a farm in Center Township in Hendricks County in 1880 and 1900. <sup>222,227</sup> Julia subsequently died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 4 October 1904. <sup>61,218</sup> Harvey, on the other hand, died at the home of their son at Lebanon in Boone County, Indiana on 16 April 1916. <sup>263,449</sup>

Issue: (Surname Van Nice)

519. Clara ----- b. 17 October 1861 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>227,451</sup>  
 D. m. 28 February 1879 to James Thomas Bunten in Hendricks Co.,  
 IN. <sup>92</sup>  
 d. 1946 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>450</sup>  
 bur. Danville East Cem., Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>450</sup>
520. Frank ----- b. 13 March 1866 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>451</sup>  
 E.
521. Charles ----- b. 13 May 1868 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>451</sup>  
 E. m. 28 October 1893 to Laura F. Livingston in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>92</sup>

255. **Allen Reaves Matlock.**

Allen Matlock, the son of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 2 March 1845.<sup>190,219</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County to a woman named Virginia Belle Smith on 21 March 1867.<sup>92,216</sup> Virginia, who was also a native of Indiana, had been born there during the month of May 1845.<sup>219</sup>

Although Allen and Virginia remained in Hendricks County, Indiana for a number of years after their marriage, they eventually moved to California where they are found in the 1880 census enumeration residing near his older brother, James Matlock, at Red Bluff in Tehama County.<sup>447</sup> Allen was listed as being a store clerk in this census.<sup>447</sup> By 1900, however, they were residing at Sacramento in Sacramento County, California, where Allen was working as a carpenter.<sup>219</sup> Allen subsequently died in Sacramento County on 21 December 1904.<sup>220</sup>

After Allen passed away, Virginia was next found on the 1910 federal census enumeration residing with her son-in-law and daughter, Frank Hoyt and Nancy B. Cory, at San Francisco in San Francisco County, California.<sup>452</sup> By 1920, however, Virginia and the Cory family were residing back in Sacramento, California.<sup>453</sup> Virginia later died at Sacramento, California on 19 May 1923.<sup>220</sup> Allen and Virginia were both buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum at Sacramento in Sacramento County, California.<sup>220</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

522. Nancy ----- b. 22 January 1868 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>304,454</sup>  
 B. m. Frank Hoyt Cory in CA. <sup>452,454</sup>  
 "Nannie" d. 11 May 1965 at Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304,454</sup>  
 bur. Forest Lawn Memorial Park Cem., Glendale, Los Angeles  
 Co., CA. <sup>454</sup>
523. William ----- b. 4 July 1870 in Hendricks Co., IN. <sup>304</sup>  
 Lee m. ca. 1897 to Joan (MNU) in CA. <sup>219</sup>  
 d. 22 July 1955 in Alameda Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

256. **Mary E. Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 18 March 1847.<sup>190</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County to a man named Winfield Scott Haggard on 24 October 1867.<sup>92</sup> Winfield, who was born on 2 April 1844 at Chicago in Cook County, Illinois, was the son of Samuel Baldwin Haggard and Mary Mason.<sup>455</sup> Prior to their marriage, Winfield had served in Company E of the 67th Regiment of Illinois Volunteer Infantry.<sup>455</sup>

After their marriage, Winfield and Mary settled in Chicago, where they resided for the remainder of their lives. Mary died in Chicago on 3 May 1903, while Winfield died there on 15 June 1905.<sup>25,221</sup> Mary and Winfield were both buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>25,221</sup>

Issue: (Surname Haggard)

524. Ella ----- b. 18 July 1868 at Chicago, Cook Co., IL.<sup>455</sup>  
       J.              m. 19 March 1890 to Louis F. Collins in Cook Co., IL.<sup>44</sup>  
                     d. 11 June 1945 in Cook Co., IL.<sup>456</sup>
525. Ethel ----- b. 12 January 1883 at Chicago, Cook Co., IL.<sup>455</sup>  
       D.              m. 6 September 1903 to Percy J. Dasey at Chicago, Cook Co.,  
                     IL.<sup>457</sup>

257. **William L. Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of William Lee Matlock and Nancy Marie Hadley, was born at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana on 2 March 1850.<sup>25</sup> He subsequently died in Hendricks County on 5 November 1851 at the age of one, and was buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>25</sup>

258. **John C. Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 27 March 1835.<sup>21,25</sup> He was later married in Hendricks County to a woman named Louisa Pierson on 4 October 1866.<sup>25</sup> Louisa, who had been born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 28 May 1840, was the daughter of John and Nancy Pierson.<sup>21,458</sup>

After their marriage, John and Louisa resided on a farm in Center Township in Hendricks County, Indiana throughout their married life together.<sup>71</sup> John, who died at Danville in Hendricks County on 28 May 1898, was subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville, Indiana.<sup>25</sup> Louisa was last found on the 1900 census of Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>227</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

526. Jesse ----- b. June 1882 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>227</sup>  
       Lee              m. Ruby E. Raridon in Ontario, Can.<sup>459</sup>

259. **Sarah M. Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was calculated to have been born in 1838 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

260. **Samantha Caroline Matlock.**

Samantha Matlock, the daughter of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was calculated to have been born in 1843 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21</sup> She died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 31 August 1861, and was subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County.<sup>25</sup>

261. **Leander C. Matlock.**

Leander Matlock, the son of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 1 February 1847.<sup>223,226</sup> He was later married in Morgan County, Indiana on 21 January 1869 to a woman named Elizabeth M. Lizzie Lincoln.<sup>92</sup> Lizzie, who had been born on 30 November 1848 in Massachusetts, was the daughter of George Lincoln and Joanna Johnson.<sup>191,460</sup>

Leander and Lizzie were residing at Indianapolis in Marion County, Indiana in 1880, where Leander was employed as a commercial agent.<sup>224</sup> By 1900, however, Leander and Lizzie were residing at Seattle in King County, Washington, where Leander worked as a salesman.<sup>461</sup> In 1910, Leander and Lizzie were residing with their son, Frank W. Matlock, at Tacoma in Pierce County, Washington.<sup>462</sup> Lizzie, who died at Tacoma in Pierce County, Washington on 24 April 1917, was buried in the Tacoma Mausoleum at Tacoma, Washington.<sup>460</sup>

After Lizzie passed away, Leander was found on the 1920 federal census of Washington residing at a boarding house in Seattle in King County, where he was listed as being a widower and working as a traveling salesman.<sup>463</sup> Leander died in the Columbus Sanitarium at Seattle in King County, Washington on 5 February 1925.<sup>225,226</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Oakwood Hill Cemetery at Tacoma in Pierce County, Washington.<sup>226</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

527. Frank ----- b. calc. 1871 in IN.<sup>224</sup>  
 W. m. Mae B. (MNU). (divorced)<sup>462,464</sup>

528. Frederick ---- b. December 1874 in IN.<sup>183</sup>  
 L.

262. **Mary Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was calculated to have been born in 1849 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>21,191</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

263. **Lenora Matlock.**

Lenora Matlock, the daughter of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was born in Hendricks County, Indiana on 26 January 1853.<sup>25</sup> She died in Hendricks County, Indiana on 31 August 1861, and was buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County.<sup>25</sup>

264. **Agnes L. Matlock.**

Agnes Matlock, the daughter of Jesse T. Matlock and Cynthia Ann Hinton, was born during the month of October 1854 in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>25,191</sup> She was later married in Hendricks County to a man named Hiram Teter on 31 May 1883.<sup>92</sup> Hiram, who had been born in Ohio on 4 June 1846, was the son of George D. and Maria L. Teter.<sup>25,465</sup>

Hiram died in Hendricks County, Indiana in 1919.<sup>25</sup> Agnes, on the other hand was residing at Detroit in Wayne County, Michigan with her daughter, May, in 1920, and is believed to have died there in 1923.<sup>25</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Danville South Cemetery at Danville in Hendricks County, Indiana.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: (Surname Teter)

529. May ----- b. October 1888 in Hendricks Co., IN.<sup>227</sup>  
V.

284. **Thomas Jefferson Matlock.**

Thomas Matlock, the son of George Washington Matlock and Martha Hughes, was born at Fort Madison in Lee County, Iowa on 4 February 1846.<sup>250,251</sup> During the Civil War, Thomas enlisted in the Union Army on 12 August 1862.<sup>250</sup> He was only sixteen years old at the time, and served as a private in Company E of the 19th Regiment of the Iowa Volunteer Infantry.<sup>250,251</sup> He was subsequently discharged on 31 July 1865.<sup>250</sup> After his discharge, Thomas returned to Lee County, Iowa, where he married his first wife, Mary Isabella Thompson, on 26 March 1868.<sup>250,252</sup> Mary, who had been born in Lee County, Iowa on 11 February 1847, was the daughter of Martin B. Thompson.<sup>251</sup>

Several Years after their marriage, Thomas and Mary moved to Kansas, where they are shown on the 1900 census enumeration residing on a farm in Lake Township in Harvey County.<sup>467</sup> Mary died in Harvey County, Kansas on 22 February 1904.<sup>251</sup> She was the mother of six children by Thomas.<sup>251</sup>

After his first wife passed away, Thomas married in about 1905 for a second time to a woman named Mary E. Smith in Harvey County, Kansas.<sup>251,253</sup> Mary, who was a native of Connecticut, was calculated to have been born there in 1847.<sup>253</sup> Thomas, who was a medical doctor, retired shortly after his second marriage, and he and Mary moved to southern California.<sup>253</sup> Both Thomas and Mary died on 19 February 1911 at National City in San Diego County, California due to asphyxiation from a gas leak.<sup>250,251,468</sup> Thomas and his first wife, Mary, were both buried in the Star Cemetery at Patterson in Harvey County, Kansas.<sup>251</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Matlock)

530. Lena ----- b. 12 May 1869 at Ft. Madison, Lee Co., IA. <sup>250,469,470</sup>  
 Frances m. 15 December 1897 to David Harrison Boyd in Arapaho Co.,  
 CO. <sup>471</sup>  
 d. 28 May 1958 in Washington Co., AR. <sup>250,470</sup>  
 bur. Mount Comfort Cem., Fayetteville, Washington Co., AR. <sup>470</sup>
531. (unknown) ---- b. in either IA. or KS. <sup>467</sup>  
 d. young. <sup>467,472</sup>
532. Nellie ----- b. 26 March 1875 in Harvey Co., KS. <sup>473</sup>  
 M. m. 8 November 1893 to John M. Tyler in Harvey Co., KS. <sup>474</sup>  
 d. 8 December 1950 in Pottawatomie Co., OK. <sup>473</sup>  
 bur. Fairview Cem., Shawnee, Pottawatomie Co., OK. <sup>473</sup>
533. George ----- b. 4 February 1880 in Harvey Co., KS. <sup>304</sup>  
 Martin m. ca. 1898 to Elsie (MNU). <sup>475</sup>  
 d. 23 February 1953 at Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>
534. Alice ----- b. in Harvey Co., KS. <sup>468</sup>  
 Mary m. George Griffith. <sup>468</sup>
535. Thomas ----- b. 4 September 1885 at Burton, Harvey Co., KS. <sup>304</sup>  
 Thompson m. Anna M. Johnson. <sup>468</sup>  
 d. 9 April 1964 at Whittier, Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>

285. Jasper Newton Matlock.

Jasper Newton Matlock, the son of George Washington Matlock and Martha Hughes, was born at Fort Madison in Lee County, Iowa on 10 March 1847. <sup>250,476</sup> During the Civil War, Jasper enlisted in the Union Army on 22 December 1863, and served as a private in Company E of the 19th Regiment of the Iowa Volunteer Infantry. <sup>250,476</sup> He was subsequently discharged on 31 May 1865 at New Orleans, Louisiana. <sup>250</sup> After his discharge, Jasper returned to Iowa where he was later married on 29 October 1868 to a woman named Clara Ingersoll at Burlington in Des Moines County. <sup>250</sup> Clara, who had been born during the month of August 1848 in Iowa, was the daughter William and Nancy Ingersoll. <sup>477,478</sup>

After their marriage, Jasper, who was a farmer and cooper by trade, and his family settled on a farm in Green Bay Township in Lee County, Iowa.<sup>80,250</sup> When the 1800 census of Missouri was taken, however, they were residing on a farm in Ravanna Township in Mercer County.<sup>479</sup> Jasper and Clara eventually moved to Kansas, where they appear on the 1900 census as residing in Cowley County.<sup>477</sup> Jasper died at Kansas City in Wyandotte County, Kansas on 9 May 1908, while Clara died there four years later on 6 November 1912.<sup>250,476</sup>

**NOTE:** On 19 April 1899, Jasper had applied for a pension for his service during the Civil War. In that application he listed the names and dates of birth of all of his children, as well as his date of marriage to Clara Ingersoll. A copy of this document is presented in "The Family of Raymond LeRoy Matlock From Everywhere." by Blanch Haskell Gibson Matlock, 1989.<sup>250</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

536. Norris ----- b. 13 August 1869 at Augusta, Lee Co., IA. <sup>250</sup>  
 Pearl m. 29 November 1892 to Flora Estella Rockwell in KS. <sup>250</sup>  
 d. 3 December 1932 in Wyandotte Co., KS. <sup>250</sup>
537. George ----- b. 22 May 1871 at Augusta, Lee Co., IA. <sup>250</sup>  
 Raymond m. Myrtle (MNU) in KS. <sup>250</sup>  
 d. 5 September 1941 in Arapaho Co., CO. <sup>250</sup>
538. Sadie ----- b. 30 March 1874 at Lowell, Henry Co., IA. <sup>250</sup>  
 Inez m. 25 August 1897 to George Alexander McAlpine in KS. <sup>250</sup>  
 d. 11 September 1936 in Wyandotte Co., KS. <sup>250</sup>
539. Ella ----- b. 23 November 1876 at Ravanna, Mercer Co., MO. <sup>250</sup>  
 Eugenia m. 25 August 1897 to Charles C. Fletcher in KS. <sup>250</sup>  
 d. 14 August 1938 in Wyandotte Co., KS. <sup>250</sup>
540. Maude ----- b. 20 June 1878 at Ravanna, Mercer Co., MO. <sup>250</sup>  
 Mabel m. Henry A. Scherrer. <sup>250</sup>  
 d. September 1959. <sup>250</sup>
541. Ernest ----- b. 20 June 1885 at Brookville, Saline Co., KS. <sup>250</sup>  
 Monroe m. (remained single). <sup>250</sup>  
 d. 7 July 1915. (killed when hit on the head by a baseball) <sup>250</sup>  
 bur. Oak Grove Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS. <sup>480</sup>



286. **Martin Luther Matlock.**

Martin Matlock, the son of George Washington Matlock and Martha Hughes, was born in Lee County, Iowa on 16 April 1849.<sup>250</sup> He was later married in Henry County, Iowa to a woman named Laura Isabelle Dixon on 11 July 1869.<sup>250</sup> Laura, who had been born on 10 February 1852 at Lowell in Henry County, Iowa, was the daughter of Edmund D. Dixon and Moina Hickman.<sup>250,481,482</sup>

Martin and Laura eventually left Iowa and moved west to Delta County, Colorado, where they were subsequently divorced on 17 February 1896.<sup>250</sup> Laura, who died in Delta County, Colorado on 30 January 1905, was buried in the Delta Cemetery at Delta in Delta County, Colorado.<sup>250,483</sup> She was the mother of three children by Martin.

After his divorce, Martin remarried for a second time in Montrose County, Colorado, to a widow named Mary Jane (Lane) Hastings on 26 November 1903.<sup>250,256,257</sup> She was the widow of George Hastings.<sup>250</sup> Mary, who was a native of New York, had been born there during the month of January 1840.<sup>484</sup> Martin Matlock, who worked as a miner and farmer in Colorado, died in Montrose County, Colorado on 12 December 1933.<sup>250</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Grand View Cemetery at Montrose in Montrose County, Colorado.<sup>250</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

542. Millie ----- b. 26 August 1870 in Lee Co., IA.<sup>250</sup>  
 Astell m. 1 January 1890 to Calvin Jason Lewis in Delta Co., CO.<sup>250</sup>  
 d. 16 February 1921 at Montrose, Montrose Co., CO.<sup>250</sup>  
 bur. Grand View Cem., Montrose, Montrose Co., CO.<sup>250,485</sup>
543. Clinton ----- b. 5 December 1878 in Henry Co., IA.<sup>250,486</sup>  
 Thomas m. 22 November 1905 to Anna Eliza Campbell in Delta Co.,  
 CO.<sup>250</sup>  
 d. 3 May 1937 at Glenwood Springs, Garfield Co., CO.<sup>486</sup>  
 bur. Hillcrest Cem., Carbondale, Garfield Co., CO.<sup>486</sup>
544. Jessie ----- b. 7 September 1879 in Henry Co., IA.<sup>250</sup>  
 Viola m. 23 April 1896 to Charles Blumberg in Delta Co., CO.<sup>250</sup>  
 d. 18 August 1949 at Delta, Delta Co., CO.<sup>483</sup>  
 bur. Delta Cem., Delta, Delta Co., CO.<sup>483</sup>

287. **Martin Cleveland Matlock.**

Martin Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 25 December 1845.<sup>99</sup> He was later married at Glen Rose in Somervell County, Texas on 3 September 1885 to a woman named Sarah Ann "Sallie" Walters.<sup>209,491</sup> Sarah, who had been born on 27 August 1861 in Hood County, Texas, was the daughter of William Carroll Walters and Mary Angeline Shepherd.<sup>99,487</sup>

Several years after their marriage, Martin and Sarah settled on a farm in Johnson County, Texas, where they are found residing on the 1900, 1910, and 1920 census enumerations.<sup>488,489,490</sup> Martin and Sarah apparently moved to Hood County, Texas sometime after the 1820 census was taken as Martin is known to have died at Granbury in Hood County, Texas on 28 April 1928, while Sarah died there on 1 January 1944.<sup>99</sup> Both Martin and Sarah were subsequently buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County.<sup>99</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

545. Mary ----- b. 27 September 1886 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99,358</sup>  
 Angeline m. (1) 2 May 1909 to Sid A. Waltrip in Hood Co., TX.<sup>476</sup>  
 "Mollie" m. (2) Francis Armstrong in TX. (divorced)<sup>492,493</sup>  
 d. 7 June 1990 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99,358,491</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>
546. William ----- b. 21 January 1888 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>494</sup>  
 B. m. Laura A. Davis in TX.<sup>494,495</sup>  
 d. 27 September 1991 at Granbury, Hood Co., TX. (103 years)<sup>494</sup>  
 bur. Granbury Cem., Granbury, Hood Co., TX.<sup>494</sup>
547. Ivy ----- b. 10 March 1890 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>476</sup>  
 Josephine m. 15 January 1911 to Tom Holland in Hood Co., TX.<sup>476</sup>  
 d. 4 July 1987.<sup>476</sup>
548. Eva ----- b. 24 January 1893 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99,358</sup>  
 L. m. (remained single).<sup>99</sup>  
 d. 21 April 1990 in Hood Co., TX.<sup>99,358</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX.<sup>99</sup>

549. Martin ----- b. 27 June 1895 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>  
 C. m. 3 July 1922 to Loyce D. Dean in Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>  
 d. 6 May 1992 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>494,496</sup>  
 bur. Granbury Cem., Granbury, Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>
550. John ----- b. 26 October 1897 in Johnson Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 Calhoun m. 25 December 1927 Ruth Irene "Nannie" Persallie in Hood Co.,  
 TX. <sup>476</sup>  
 d. 28 November 1977 at Granbury, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
551. Maggie ----- b. 28 August 1900 in Johnson Co., TX. <sup>358,497</sup>  
 M. m. 23 December 1923 to George William "Willie" Macy in Hood  
 Co., TX. <sup>497</sup>  
 d. 8 October 1995 at Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. <sup>358,497</sup>  
 bur. Holly Hills Memorial Park Cem., Granbury, Hood Co., TX. <sup>497</sup>

288. **James Pursley Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Roan County, Tennessee on 24 June 1848. <sup>99</sup> James apparently remained single throughout his life, and was found living with his brother, Jesse, in Hood County, Texas in 1910, and with his nephew, Thomas B. Matlock, in 1920 and 1930. <sup>498,499,500</sup> James, who died in Johnson County, Texas on 3 April 1931, was subsequently buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County, Texas. <sup>99</sup>

289. **Lucinda Jane Matlock.**

Lucinda Jane Matlock, the daughter of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Yell County, Arkansas on 6 May 1850. <sup>99</sup> She was later married in Hood County, Texas on 24 March 1869 to a man named Maxfield F. Henslee (also written Mack Hensley). <sup>259</sup> Maxfield, who had been born on 18 September 1849 in Saline County, Arkansas, was the son of Maxfield G. and Elvira Henslee. <sup>99,501</sup>

By 1900, Maxfield and Lucinda were residing on a farm in Hood County, Texas. <sup>502</sup> Maxfield Henslee died in Hood County, Texas on 9 December 1933, while Lucinda died there on 31 December 1937. <sup>99</sup> Both were subsequently buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County. <sup>99</sup>

## Issue: (Surname Henslee)

552. John ----- b. 18 January 1870 at Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 Calhoun m. Mary Catherine Molder in TX. <sup>99,503</sup>  
 d. 23 June 1937 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
553. Margaret ----- b. 26 December 1871 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 "Maggie" m. 5 September 1888 to Charles A. Gee in Hood Co., TX. <sup>504</sup>  
 d. 30 March 1954 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
554. William ----- b. 11 December 1874 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,273</sup>  
 Homer m. Clara Jane Cremer in TX. <sup>99,503</sup>  
 d. 8 December 1924 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,273</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
555. Enoch ----- b. 18 April 1877 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 M. m. Lillie D. Cremer in TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 d. 21 March 1931 in Erath Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
556. James ----- b. 19 March 1881 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>505</sup>  
 M. m. Lou E. Massey. <sup>505</sup>  
 d. 24 March 1947 in McClain Co., OK. <sup>505</sup>  
 bur. Green Hill Cem., McClain Co., OK. <sup>505</sup>
557. Martha ----- b. 9 April 1883 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>  
 Lou m. Walter Nelson in TX. <sup>494</sup>  
 "Hettie" d. 8 June 1957 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>  
 bur. Granbury Cem., Granbury, Hood Co., TX. <sup>494</sup>
558. Jesse ----- b. 17 January 1886 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 L. m. (remained single). <sup>99</sup>  
 d. 1 March 1958 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
559. Abbie ----- b. 5 February 1888 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 Burk m. Zeolah Cremer in TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 "Buck" d. 25 November 1957 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>

560. Martin ----- b. 24 November 1889 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>266</sup>  
 Cleveland m. 22 March 1914 to Tompsy Bell in Hood Co., TX. <sup>504</sup>  
 d. 8 November 1980 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>491</sup>
561. Gilbert ----- b. 30 March 1892 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,358</sup>  
 W. m. (remained single).  
 d. 19 January 1974 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,358,491</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
562. Arvellor ----- b. 11 May 1894 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>506,358</sup>  
 "Rube" m. Dollie Elizabeth Cogburn in TX. <sup>506</sup>  
 d. 19 February 1982 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>506,358,491</sup>  
 bur. Acton Cem., Acton, Hood Co., TX. <sup>506</sup>

290. **Jesse Matlock.**

Jesse Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Yell County, Arkansas on 3 April 1853. <sup>99</sup> He was later married in Hood County, Texas to Ruth Apalonia Persallie (also written Purselley and Pursley, etc.). <sup>99</sup> Ruth, who had been born on 16 March 1876 in Carroll County, Arkansas, was the daughter of Caswell Persallie and Sarah Emily Orrell. <sup>99</sup>

Jesse Matlock died at Fall Creek in Hood County, Texas on 6 March 1946, while Ruth died there on 1 February 1965. <sup>99</sup> Both were buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County. <sup>99</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

563. Thomas ----- b. 21 July 1894 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,358</sup>  
 Benton m. 21 August 1913 to Josephine "Josie" Wells in Hood Co., TX. <sup>504</sup>  
 d. 20 October 1980 at Granbury, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99,358,491</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>
564. William ----- b. 12 December 1895 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 Caswell m. (remained single).  
 d. 1 October 1983 at Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>

565. Beulah ----- b. 25 July 1901 in Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 Ethel m. Frederick Lee Massey in TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 d. 28 October 1999 at Godley, Johnson Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>  
 bur. Fall Creek Cem., Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. <sup>99</sup>

291. **Thomas Matlock.**

Thomas Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was calculated to have been born in 1854 in Yell County, Arkansas. <sup>507</sup> This child is believed to have died young.

292. **John Calhoun Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Yell County, Arkansas on 3 May 1858. <sup>99</sup> John apparently remained single throughout his life and died without issue in Hood County, Texas on 29 December 1944. <sup>99</sup> He was buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County. <sup>99</sup>

293. **William Newton Matlock.**

William Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Yell County, Arkansas on 18 August 1862. <sup>99</sup> William apparently remained single throughout his life and died without issue on 7 July 1907 at Fall Creek in Hood County, Texas. <sup>99</sup> He was buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County. <sup>99</sup>

294. **Richard Matlock.**

Richard Matlock, the son of William Stephen Matlock and Margaret Persallie, was born in Arkansas County, Arkansas on 10 March 1868. <sup>99</sup> Richard apparently remained single throughout his life and died without issue on 17 December 1952 in Johnson County, Texas. <sup>99</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Fall Creek Cemetery at Fall Creek in Hood County. <sup>99</sup>

295. **Caladonia D. "Callie" Matlock.**

Caladonia Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 12 January 1860.<sup>28</sup> She was later married in Loudon County, Tennessee to a man named William Smith Robinson on 16 October 1883.<sup>16</sup> William had been born there on 10 August 1861 in Tennessee.<sup>28,508</sup>

After their marriage, William and Callie remained in Loudon County, Tennessee, where they were found on the 1900 census residing on a farm in Civil District # 1.<sup>508</sup> They eventually moved to Roane County, Tennessee, however, where they were last found on the 1930 census enumeration, along with three of their daughters, residing in Civil District # 1.<sup>509</sup> William died in Roane County, Tennessee on 13 September 1937, while Callie died there on 22 August 1938.<sup>28</sup> Both William and Callie were subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>28</sup>

Issue: (Surname Robinson)

566. Osie ----- b. 23 July 1884 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>275</sup>  
 Bell m. 21 May 1907 to Charles W. Simpson in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 23 June 1974 at Harlingen, Cameron Co., TX.<sup>275,491</sup>  
 bur. Restlawn Memorial Park, La Feria, Cameron Co., TX.<sup>275</sup>
567. James ----- b. 29 November 1885 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>275</sup>  
 Ernest m. 15 June 1910 to Sammie T. Miller in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 26 February 1955 in Cameron Co., TX.<sup>275</sup>  
 bur. Restlawn Memorial Park, La Feria, Cameron Co., TX.<sup>275</sup>
568. Mamie ----- b. 17 October 1887 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 Jane m. (remained single).<sup>28</sup>  
 d. 24 December 1973 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>
569. Ada ----- b. 13 July 1889 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>510</sup>  
 Elizabeth m. Ernest Thomas Crawford in TN.<sup>510</sup>  
 d. 24 May 1948 at Harriman, Roane Co., TN.<sup>510</sup>  
 bur. Sunset Cem., Clinton, Anderson Co., TN.<sup>510</sup>
570. John ----- b. October 1891 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>508</sup>  
 Oren

571. Mabel ----- b. 9 October 1894 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>  
 Lois m. (remained single).  
 d. November 1980 at Harriman, Roane Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>
572. Will ----- b. December 1896 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>508</sup>  
 Oscar
573. Minnie ----- b. November 1898 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>508</sup>  
 Bessie

296. **Mary J. "Mollie" Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 23 August 1861. <sup>262,263</sup> She was later married in Loudon County, Tennessee to a man named Hugh M. Robinson on 7 November 1880. <sup>16</sup> Hugh, who was also a native of Tennessee, had been born there during the month of September 1857. <sup>262</sup>

Shortly after their marriage, Hugh and Mary apparently moved to Texas, where three of their children are known to have been born. They subsequently moved to the state of Washington, however, where they are found on the 1900 census enumeration residing on a farm at Oakesdale in Whitman County. <sup>262</sup> Although Hugh and Mary were both found on the 1900 census of Whitman County, Washington, only Mary was found on the 1910 census. <sup>262,511</sup> As a consequence, Hugh appears to have died in Whitman County, Washington prior to 1910. Mary, on the other hand, was last found on the 1930 census of San Francisco in San Francisco County, California residing with her son-in-law and daughter, Everett and Eunice Tarter. <sup>264</sup> Her grand daughter, Ruth Riches Robinson, was also residing there. <sup>264</sup>

Issue: (Surname Robinson)

574. Fred ----- b. 4 April 1882 in TX. <sup>33,262</sup>  
 C. m. (1) ca. 1901 to (unknown) in WA. <sup>33,512</sup>  
 m. (2) ca. 1828 to Christina (MNU) in WA. <sup>512</sup>  
 d. 20 October 1944 in Whitman Co., WA. <sup>33</sup>  
 bur. Oakesdale Cem., Oakesdale, Whitman Co., WA. <sup>33</sup>



575. Walter ----- b. October 1884 in TX. <sup>262</sup>  
 John m. (1) Gladys Riches in WA. <sup>264,513</sup>  
 m. (2) Mellie Lee (Work) Kelly in WA. <sup>514,515</sup>  
 d. 13 September 1943 at Mill City, Linn Co., OR. <sup>515,516</sup>  
 bur. Fairview Cem., Gates, Linn Co., OR. <sup>516</sup>
576. Maude ----- b. August 1886 in TX. <sup>262</sup>  
 M.
577. Lois ----- b. 18 September 1892 in WA. <sup>304</sup>  
 Margaret m. ca. 1912 to Harrison A. Baker. <sup>264</sup>  
 d. 14 August 1988 in Los Angeles Co., CA. <sup>304</sup>
578. Eunice ----- b. July 1896 in WA. <sup>262</sup>  
 M. m. Everett D. Tarter. <sup>264</sup>  
 d. (last found on the 1930 census of San Francisco Co., CA.) <sup>264</sup>
579. Frank ----- b. June 1898 in Whitman Co., WA. <sup>262</sup>  
 M.

297. **Thomas Bruce Matlock.**

Thomas Matlock, the son of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 25 December 1863. <sup>28</sup> Thomas, who did not marry, died without issue in Loudon County, Tennessee on 3 January 1888. <sup>28</sup> He was buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County. <sup>28</sup>

298. **Sarah A. "Sally" Matlock.**

Sarah Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 3 May 1866. <sup>28</sup> Sarah, who died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 9 September 1878, was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County. <sup>28</sup>

299. Levina Ella "Ellie" Matlock.

Levina Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Roane County, Tennessee on 14 July 1868.<sup>265</sup> She was later married to a man named John Thomas Matlock in Loudon County, Tennessee on 21 September 1892.<sup>68</sup> John, who was also a native of Tennessee, had been born there on 15 January 1867.<sup>198</sup> He was the son of James Pickel Matlock and Elizabeth Hudson.<sup>198</sup>

After their marriage, John and Lavina were found on the 1900 census of Loudon County, Tennessee residing on a farm in Civil District # 1. And, based upon available census records, it appears that they resided in Loudon County throughout their married life together. Levina died on 24 May 1938 "at home" in Loudon County, Tennessee, while John died there on 10 May 1944.<sup>198,258,265</sup> Both John and Levina were subsequently buried in the Woodlawn Cemetery at Lenoir City in Loudon County.<sup>198,258,265</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

580. Lena ----- b. 13 June 1893 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 Ella d. 31 July 1893 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>
581. Maud ----- b. 26 October 1894 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>265</sup>  
 Elizabeth m. (1) 21 December 1913 to Floyd Herman Goodwin in Loudon  
 Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 m. (2) 7 December 1962 to Herbert Lee Rodgers in McMinn Co.,  
 TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 9 August 1979 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>265</sup>  
 bur. Woodlawn Cem., Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>265</sup>
582. Walter ----- b. 1 November 1896 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 John m. 6 July 1919 to Gladys Bailey in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>16,28</sup>  
 d. 23 July 1969 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>  
 bur. Prospect Baptist Church Cem., Loudon Co., TN.<sup>28</sup>
583. James ----- b. 23 July 1898 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>266</sup>  
 Bruce m. 24 July 1920 to Mattie Lee Rose in Roane Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 10 August 1957 at Mount Vernon, Knox Co., OH.<sup>517,518</sup>  
 bur. Spring Grove Cem., Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., OH.<sup>518</sup>

584. Mary ----- b. 16 July 1900 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>  
 Vida m. 2 October 1920 to Owen J. Dail in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>100</sup>  
 d. 25 April 2001 at Greenville, Bond Co., IL. <sup>358</sup>
585. William ----- b. 2 March 1902 at Matlock Bend, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358,519</sup>  
 Herbert m. 20 April 1926 to Margaret Ruth Alexander in Loudon Co.,  
 TN. <sup>100</sup>  
 d. June 1976 at Knoxville, Knox Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>
586. Callie ----- b. 22 September 1905 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>  
 Lavina m. (1) 5 March 1923 to William S. Garrett in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>100</sup>  
 m. (2) George Washington Ratledge in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>258,520</sup>  
 m. (3) Charles Lovelace in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>258</sup>  
 d. November 1975 at Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>
587. Charles ----- b. 15 January 1908 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358,519</sup>  
 Raymond m. 1 March 1935 to Sue Harrison in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 16 May 1973 at Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., OH. <sup>358,517</sup>
588. Edwin ----- b. 3 May 1910 at Campbell Station, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>  
 Frank m. ca. 1934 to Frances Kline in TN. <sup>520,521</sup>  
 d. June 1993 at Bristol, Sullivan Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>
589. Martha ----- b. 6 September 1913 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>  
 Mae m. 24 December 1932 to Clyde Pickel in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 16 September 1998 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>358</sup>

300. **Charles Willie Matlock.**

Charles Matlock, the son of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 13 December 1870. <sup>28</sup> Charles, who remained single throughout his life, died without issue in Loudon County on 11 July 1884. <sup>28</sup> He was buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee. <sup>28</sup>

301. **James Jesse Matlock.**

James Matlock, the son of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 2 August 1873.<sup>28,266</sup> According to the available census records of Loudon County, Tennessee, James was living alone near his brother, John Matlock, in 1910, and residing with his nephew and niece, James Bruce Matlock and Mary Vida Matlock, in 1920.<sup>523,524</sup> James, who did not marry, died without issue in Loudon County, Tennessee on 3 October 1947.<sup>28</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County.<sup>28</sup>

302. **John Samuel Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 7 December 1875.<sup>28,266,267</sup> He was later married in Loudon County, Tennessee to a woman named Sallie Mae Carroll on 5 January 1905.<sup>16,267</sup> Sallie, who had been born on 12 August 1888 in Tennessee, was the daughter of John Thomas Carroll and Callie Huffine.<sup>275</sup> John and Mae were later divorced.<sup>520</sup>

John Matlock died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 10 August 1953.<sup>28,198</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>28</sup> Sallie, on the other hand, later moved to Kerrville in Kerr County, Texas, where she died on 7 February 1972.<sup>275</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

590. Arlie ----- b. 13 December 1905 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>275</sup>  
 m. Van Doyle Perego (?).<sup>275</sup>  
 d. 1 October 1959 at Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX.<sup>275</sup>  
 bur. Seaside Memorial Park Cem., Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX.  
 Ref:<sup>275</sup>

591. Pauline ----- b. calc. 1908 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>523</sup>

592. Samuel ----- b. 7 February 1915 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>275</sup>  
 Kenneth m. 15 March 1939 to Lillian Raider in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 7 October 1856 at Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX.<sup>275</sup>  
 bur. Seaside Memorial Park Cem., Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX.  
 Ref:<sup>275</sup>

303. **Edna Elizabeth Matlock.**

Edna Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 12 October 1878.<sup>28</sup> She died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 19 January 1898.<sup>28</sup> Edna was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>28</sup>

304. **Minnie Ora Matlock.**

Minnie Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 15 June 1881.<sup>28</sup> She died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 27 October 1905.<sup>28</sup> Minnie was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>28</sup>

305. **Robert Franklin "Frank" Matlock.**

Robert Matlock, the son of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 14 June 1884.<sup>28,266</sup> Robert, who generally went by his middle name of Frank, did not marry. He was found on both the 1910 and 1920 enumerations of Loudon County, Tennessee residing with his mother, Mary Jane, and sister, Lois.<sup>523,524</sup> On the 1930 and 1940 censuses of Loudon County, Tennessee Frank was residing with his sister, Lois, and brother-in-law, David James.<sup>269,520</sup> Frank died without issue at Loudon in Loudon County, Tennessee on 27 October 1982.<sup>28</sup> He was subsequently buried in the Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>28</sup>

306. **Lois May Matlock.**

Lois Matlock, the daughter of John C. Matlock and Mary Jane Oliphant, was born in Loudon County, Tennessee on 5 February 1887.<sup>268</sup> Lois was residing with her brother, Robert Franklin Matlock, and mother, Mary Jane, in both the 1910 and 1920 census enumerations of Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>523,524</sup> She was later married in about 1928 in Loudon County, Tennessee to a man named David Denton James.<sup>268,269</sup> David, who had been born on 17 October 1887 at Sugar Grove in Smyth County, Virginia, was the son of John Franklin James and Mary Elizabeth James.<sup>198,266,268</sup>

David died on 26 August 1954 at Loudon in Loudon County, Tennessee, while Lois died there on 29 October 1975.<sup>198,268</sup> Both David and Lois were subsequently buried in the Roberson Cemetery in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>268</sup> No issue are known from Lois Matlock's marriage to David James.

### 307. Horace Alexander Matlock.

Horace Matlock, the son of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Johnson County, Arkansas on 20 March 1858.<sup>176,273,275</sup> He was later married in 1892 in Texas to a woman named Darthula Watson "Lula" Little.<sup>176,272,274,275,525,526</sup> Lula, who had been born in Lamar County, Texas on 1 August 1873, was the daughter of A. C. Little and Evelyn Scott.<sup>176,275</sup>

After their marriage, Horace and Darthula remained in Tarrant County Texas, where they are found on both the 1900 and 1910 census enumerations residing on a farm in Precinct # 2.<sup>274,525</sup> Sometime after the 1910 census was taken, however, they apparently moved to Denton County, Texas, where Horace was employed as a foreman for a telephone company.<sup>528</sup> Horace Matlock subsequently died on 8 May 1935 at Denton in Denton County, Texas, while Lula died on 7 September 1956 at Fort Worth in Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>176,273,275</sup> Both Horace and Lula were buried in the Johnson Station Cemetery at Arlington in Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>176,275</sup> According to the 1900 census of Tarrant County, Texas, Horace and Lula were the parents of four children at that time, only two of which were still living.<sup>274</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

593. Miriam ----- b. 3 February 1893 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>275,278</sup>  
 M. m. 23 January 1915 to Clarence E. Lowe in Denton Co., TX.<sup>528,529</sup>  
 d. 20 April 1972 at Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>275,278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>
594. Thomas ----- b. 27 August 1895 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>176,274</sup>  
 B. d. 4 October 1895 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>176</sup>  
 bur. Johnson Station Cem., Arlington, Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>176</sup>
595. Charles ----- b. 13 August 1896 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>176,274</sup>  
 C. d. 27 January 1897 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>176</sup>  
 bur. Johnson Station Cem., Arlington, Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>176</sup>
596. Maggie ----- b. September 1897 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>274</sup>

597. Gula ----- b. calc. 1901 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>525</sup>

598. Ruby ----- b. 19 October 1902 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>526</sup>  
 m. Emmett Presnall in TX. <sup>526</sup>  
 d. 21 September 1998 at Aledo, Parker Co., TX. <sup>526</sup>  
 bur. Laurel Land Memorial Park Cem., Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX.  
 Ref: <sup>526</sup>

308. **(male) Matlock.**

Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon had a male child who was stillborn. <sup>280</sup>

309. **Joseph Dixon Matlock.**

Joseph Matlock, the son of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Johnson County, Arkansas during the month of August 1862. <sup>276</sup> He was later married in 1898 to a woman named Marguerite in Alabama. <sup>276</sup> Marguerite, who was a native of Alabama, had been born there during the month of December 1871. <sup>276</sup> Unfortunately neither Marguerite's maiden name, nor her parentage, have been determined.

Joseph died on 24 November 1954 at Birmingham in Jefferson County, Alabama. <sup>277</sup>  
 Whatever became of Marguerite is not known.

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

599. Marguerite --- b. 1909 at Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. <sup>527</sup>

310. **Thomas B. Matlock.**

Thomas B. Matlock, the son of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born at Jacksonville in Cherokee County, Texas on 12 August 1865. <sup>278</sup> He was later married to a woman named Cornelia "Nellie" Boles on 14 May 1893 in Tarrant County, Texas. <sup>275,278,279</sup> Cornelia, who generally went by her nickname, "Nellie," had been born in Texas on 17 May 1875. <sup>275,278,525</sup> She was the daughter of Irvin Boles. <sup>275</sup>

After their marriage, Thomas and Cornelia resided on a farm in District # 7 in Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>274</sup> Thomas and Cornelia both died in Tarrant County, Texas, he died at Arlington on 28 October 1927, while she died on 26 August 1966 at Forth Worth.<sup>275,278</sup> Both Thomas and Cornelia were subsequently buried in the Arlington Cemetery at Arlington in Tarrant County, Texas.<sup>278</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

600. Florence ----- b. 4 April 1894 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>274,278</sup>  
 Myrtle m. (remained single).<sup>278</sup>  
 d. 1 December 1958 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>
601. John ----- b. 9 October 1896 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>266</sup>  
 I. m. ca. 1918 to Virginia (MNU) in TX.<sup>530</sup>  
 d. 25 December 1971 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>
602. Joseph ----- b. 11 November 1897 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>266</sup>  
 Duckett m. ca. 1924 to Lucille (MNU) in TX.<sup>530</sup>  
 d. 12 December 1999 in Titus Co., TX.<sup>491</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>531</sup>
603. Eugene ----- b. 3 November 1899 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>266,278</sup>  
 William m. ca. 1928 to Jennie Mae Southern in TX.<sup>167,530</sup>  
 "Bill" d. 16 February 1943 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>
604. Leslie ----- b. 21 January 1902 at Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>275,278</sup>  
 Coulter m. (remained single).  
 d. 2 June 1977 at Austin, Travis Co., TX.<sup>275,278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>278</sup>
605. Thomas ----- b. 7 March 1906 in Tarrant Co., TX.<sup>532,533</sup>  
 B. Jr. m. Edra D. (MNU)<sup>533</sup>  
 d. 20 June 2001 in Jefferson Co., TX.<sup>533</sup>  
 bur. Greenlawn Memorial Park Cem., Groves, Jefferson Co., TX.  
 Ref:<sup>533</sup>



606. Jesse ----- b. 7 March 1908 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>275</sup>  
 Everett m. Lillian Mayfield in TX. <sup>275</sup>  
 d. 4 January 1981 at Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>275,534</sup>  
 bur. Moore Memorial Garden Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>534</sup>
607. Jack ----- b. 10 December 1910 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>358</sup>  
 m. Alberta (MNU) in TX. <sup>536</sup>  
 d. 6 April 1995 in Harris Co., TX. <sup>358,491</sup>
608. Woodrow ----- b. 7 January 1913 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>275,358,537</sup>  
 Wilson m. 22 January 1966 to Marianne Sears in Harris Co., TX. <sup>209</sup>  
 d. 7 February 1973 in Harris Co., TX. <sup>275,358,537</sup>  
 bur. Forest Park Westheimer Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX. <sup>537</sup>
609. Bertha ----- b. 15 April 1914 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>  
 d. 18 April 1928 in Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>  
 bur. Arlington Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>278</sup>

311. **Mary Alice Matlock.**

Mary Matlock, the daughter of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Texas on 2 October 1867. <sup>280</sup> She died on 6 October 1896 in Tarrant County, Texas. <sup>280</sup>

312. **Maggie Charity Matlock.**

Maggie Matlock, the daughter of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Tarrant County, Texas on 15 August 1870. <sup>280</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

313. **John William Matlock.**

John Matlock, the son of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Tarrant County, Texas on 31 October 1872. <sup>266,275,281</sup> He was later married in about 1907 in Texas to a woman named Mary Robert "Robbie" Davis. <sup>281,282</sup> Mary, who was also a native of Texas, had been born there on 27 November 1876. <sup>275,282</sup> She was the daughter of Samuel Robert Davis and Ora Elizabeth McKinney. <sup>275</sup>

After their marriage, John and Mary settled in Navarro County, Texas, where John worked as a Medical Doctor. <sup>282,538,539</sup> John died on 14 March 1959 at Frost in Navarro County, Texas. <sup>275,281</sup> Mary, on the other hand, died on 4 June 1966 in Bosque County, Texas. <sup>275</sup> John and Mary were both buried in the Frost Cemetery at Frost in Navarro County, Texas. <sup>275,281</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

610. Miriam ----- b. 8 January 1908 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>280,541</sup>  
 m. 28 August 1935 to Walter Asa Saunders in TX. <sup>280</sup>  
 d. 10 November 2003 at Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>541</sup>  
 bur. Rose Hill Memorial Park Cem., Corpus Christi, Nueces Co.,  
 TX. <sup>541</sup>
611. Joseph ----- b. 9 November 1909 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 Dixon m. Mary Lou Hughes in TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 d. 16 December 1985 in Travis Co., TX. <sup>491</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
612. Clifford ----- b. 12 April 1911 in Navarro Co., TX. (twin) <sup>281</sup>  
 (female) m. (remained single).  
 d. 18 December 1994 in Denton Co., TX. <sup>358</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
613. Phyllis ----- b. 12 April 1911 in Navarro Co., TX. (twin) <sup>540</sup>  
 m. E. Carlyle Smith in TX. <sup>542</sup>  
 d. 19 September 1993 at Grand Prairie, Dallas Co., TX. <sup>542</sup>  
 bur. Moore Memorial Garden Cem., Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. <sup>542</sup>
614. John ----- b. 22 October 1912 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 William m. (remained single).  
 Jr. d. 15 December 1942 at Fort Polk, Vernon Parish, LA.. <sup>281,543</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
615. Exa ----- b. 21 May 1914 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 m. (remained single).  
 d. 24 June 2005 in Harris Co., TX. <sup>358</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>

616. Robert ----- b. 19 June 1915 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 Davis d. 30 July 1926 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
617. Hugh ----- b. 19 October 1916 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 d. 2 November 1918 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>  
 bur. Frost Cem., Frost, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>281</sup>
618. Joyce ----- b. 22 February 1920 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>280,544</sup>  
 m. 12 June 1943 to Paul Mitchell in TX. <sup>280</sup>  
 d. 30 June 2002 in Navarro Co., TX. <sup>280,544</sup>  
 bur. Oakwood Cem., Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX. <sup>544</sup>

314. **Jesse Eli Matlock.**

Jesse Matlock, the son of Thomas B. Matlock and Miriam D. Dixon, was born in Tarrant County, Texas on 15 July 1877. <sup>266</sup> He was later married in about 1915 in Alabama to a woman named Nolah Moore. <sup>266,277,283</sup> Nolah, who was a native of Alabama, was calculated to have been born there in 1885. <sup>283</sup> She was the daughter of James and Mathina Moore. <sup>277</sup>

After their marriage, Jesse and Nolah, resided at Birmingham in Jefferson County, Alabama, where Jesse was employed as a Constable and Deputy Sheriff. <sup>283,545</sup> Nolah died at Birmingham in Jefferson County, Alabama on 2 October 1957, while Jesse died there on 15 September 1965. <sup>277</sup>

Issue: (Surname Matlock)

619. Ruby ----- b. calc. 1916 in Jefferson Co., AL. <sup>283</sup>  
 A.

315. **Lizzie C. Matlock.**

Lizzie Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Mary E. Bacon, was calculated to have been born in 1858 in Roane County, Tennessee. <sup>284</sup> No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

316. **Eliza E. Matlock.**

Eliza Matlock, the daughter of James Matlock and Mary E. Bacon, was born in Roane County Tennessee on 25 December 1859.<sup>5,284</sup> She was later married in Roane County to a man named Franklin L. Harvey on 20 February 1875.<sup>16</sup> Franklin, who had been born on 7 March 1853 in Tennessee, was the son of John R. and Cynthia Harvey.<sup>5,284</sup>

After their marriage, Franklin and Eliza were found on the 1880 and 1900 census enumerations residing on a farm in District # 2 in Roane County, Tennessee.<sup>27,546</sup> When the 1910 census was taken, however, they were residing on a farm in Loudon County, Tennessee.<sup>523</sup> Although Eliza was found on the 1820 census of Loudon County, Franklin was not listed.<sup>523</sup>

Franklin Harvey died in Loudon County, Tennessee on 6 June 1919, while Eliza died there on 3 April 1921.<sup>5</sup> Both Harvey and Eliza were subsequently buried in the Cave Creek Cemetery at Cave Creek in Roane County.<sup>5</sup>

Issue: (Surname Harvey)

620. James ----- b. 24 April 1876 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>547</sup>  
 Samuel m. 22 December 1900 to Bertha Randals in Roane Co., TN.<sup>16</sup>  
 d. 4 June 1918 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>547</sup>  
 bur. Dogwood Baptist Church Cem., Dogwood, Roane Co., TN.<sup>547</sup>
621. (unknown) ---- b. in Roane Co., TN.<sup>546</sup>  
 d. young.
622. Susan ----- b. February 1880 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>546</sup>  
 Ellen
623. Amanda ----- b. 8 February 1882 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>548</sup>  
 Matilda m. (remained single).  
 d. 2 February 1962 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>548</sup>  
 bur. Lenoir City Cem., Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN.<sup>548</sup>
624. George ----- b. 7 November 1886 in Roane Co., TN.<sup>103,547</sup>  
 A. m. Lorene Isay in TN.<sup>103</sup>  
 d. 15 December 1956 in Loudon Co., TN.<sup>103,547</sup>  
 bur. Dogwood Baptist Church Cem., Dogwood, Roane Co., TN.<sup>547</sup>

625. Benjamin ----- b. October 1887 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>546</sup>  
 m. 18 December 1910 to Susie Watts in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>
626. (unknown) ---- b. in Roane Co., TN. <sup>546</sup>  
 d. young.
627. Mary ----- b. October 1892 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>546</sup>  
 Elizabeth
628. Frankie ----- b. 21 November 1895 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>358,548</sup>  
 Alice m. (remained single).  
 d. 4 February 1993 in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>548</sup>  
 bur. Lenoir City Cem., Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>548</sup>
629. Walter ----- b. 20 August 1898 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>358,519,548</sup>  
 Reed m. 4 September 1920 to Ellen Bailey in Loudon Co., TN. <sup>16</sup>  
 d. 13 January 1972 in Houston Co., GA. <sup>358,548</sup>  
 bur. Lenoir City Cem., Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN. <sup>548</sup>
630. B. J. ----- b. calc. 1901 in Roane Co., TN. <sup>523</sup>

\* Denotes author's direct-line ancestor (pedigree).

## REFERENCES

**NOTE:** The source of the reference material used in this write-up, with some exceptions, will be noted in parentheses at the end of each reference cited. Reference material found in the Family History Library in Salt Lake City, Utah, as well as Family History Library reference material found on-line, will be designated as (familysearch.org).

1. The Parish Register of Saint Peter's, New Kent County, Virginia From 1680 to 1787. Published by The National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia. Richmond, VA: William Ellis Jones, Book and Job Printer, 1904. (archive.org)
2. Wood, Melba. My Maternal Ancestry II. Information Presented On-Line by Winiford "Winnie" S. Bailey at Matlock-L Archives. Copy Also in Possession of Author. <http://archiver.rootsweb.ancestry.com/th/read/MATLOCK/2004-03/1079532597>
3. Bedford County, Virginia Deed Book B-2, 1761-1766. Compiled and Transcribed by Ann Chilton. Signal Mountain, TN: Mountain Press. (familyserach.org)
4. Armstrong, Jess Nettles. They Multiplied: A Story of Matlocks - Medlocks. Vol. 1-3. Diboll, TX: 1974-1976. (familyserach.org)
5. Find a Grave - Cave Creek Cemetery, Cave Creek, Roane Co., TN. (findagrave.com)
6. Research and Correspondence of Robert La Vern Matlock of Sedona, Arizona Received by the Late Robert Kenneth Stone of Los Altos, California During the Period 1979 and 1986. Copies Were Later Forwarded to Author.
7. Morgan County, Indiana Probate Order Books, 1822-1919. Morgan County, Indiana Circuit Court. (FHL File # 1468479)
8. Albemarle County, Virginia Deeds, 1748-1917; General Indexes, 1748-1917. Albemarle County, Virginia County Clerk. (Book 2, Page 224). (familyserach.org)
9. Thornton, Mable Harvey. Pioneers of Roane County, Tennessee, 1801-1830. Petition to Form Roane County Submitted 30 September 1801. <http://www.roanetnheritage.com/research/petition/p12.htm>
10. Roberts, Snyder E. Roots of Roane County, Tennessee, 1792-/. Kingston, TN: Roane County Publishing Co., 1981.

11. Bailey, Robert Lee. Roane County, Tennessee Tax List. Vol. 1, 1822-1827. Kingston, TN: Roane County Publishing Co., 1981.
12. Roane County, Tennessee Tax Records Involving William Matlock, Sr. for the Period 1802-1822/1823. Compiled by Wanda Albers and Furnished the Author by E-Mail on 21 May 2006.
13. John S. Matlock Bible - Copy of Entries in Author's Possession.
14. Find a Grave - Pavilion Cemetery, Yorkville, Kendall Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
15. Marriage Records - Knox County, Tennessee Marriage Project, USGenWeb Archives. <http://usgwarchives.net/marriages/tennessee/knox.htm>
16. Marriage Records - All Tennessee State Marriages, 1780-2002. (ancestry.com)
17. Will of William Matlock - Monroe County, Indiana Will Records, 1818-1904. Books 1 thru 5. Compiled by Ruth M. Slevin. Kokomo, IN: Selby Publishing and Printing, 1988. (familyserach.org)
18. The Compiled Research of Winnie S. Bailey on the Matlock Family. Final Note Dated 23 March 2000. <http://matlocks.us/gen/Bailey/baileytofc.html>
19. Matlock Family Genealogy Forum and Message Boards. Misc. Research Compiled by Joe Matlock. (Joematlock-9501@comcast.net)
20. Find a Grave - White Cemetery, Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., IA. (findagrave.com)
21. 1850 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
22. Find a Grave - Glenwood Cemetery, Crockett, Houston Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
23. 1850 Federal Census, Clarke Co., AL. (ancestry.com)
24. Will of James Rogers, Jr. - Copiah County, Mississippi Orphans Court - Will Recorded 7 August 1826 - Page 180
25. Find a Grave - Danville South Cemetery, Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
26. 1850 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. (ancestry.com)

27. Tombstone Inscriptions for Jesse and Elender Matlock, Matlock Cemetery, Matlock Bend on Tennessee River, Loudon Co., TN. Sent to Author by Edmond Preston McQueen in the Fall of 1982.
28. Find a Grave - Prospect Baptist Church Cemetery, Loudon Co., TN. (findagrave.com)
29. Clay County, Indiana Deed Records, 1825-1886; Indexes, 1825-1888. Clay County, Indiana Recorder. (familyserach.org)
30. Abstract of Court Case From the Loose Leaf Papers in Roane County, Tennessee Involving George Littleton vs William Littleton and Others, Filed on 24 Sep. 1868 at Kingston, Roane County, Tennessee.  
<http://news.rootsweb.com/th/read/LITTLETON/2000-01/0947612323>
31. 1870 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
32. 1870 Federal Census, Dickson Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
33. Find a Grave - Oakesdale Cemetery, Oakesdale, Whitman Co., WA. (findagrave.com)
34. History of Hendricks County, Indiana. "History of Union Township, Hendricks County, Indiana." Hon. John V. Hadley, Editor in Chief. Indianapolis, IN: B. F. Bowen & Company, 1914. (familyserach.org)
35. La Salle County, Illinois Deeds, 1831-1943; Indexes, 1834-1901. La Salle County, Illinois County Recorder. (familyserach.org)
36. Hicks, Rev. E. W. History of Kendall County, Illinois From the Earliest Discoveries to the Present Time. Aurora, IL: Knickerbocker & Hodder, Steam Printers and Blank Book Makers, 1877. (archive.org)
37. Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois and History of Kendall County, Illinois. N. Bateman & P. Shelby, Editors. Munsell Publishing Company, 1914. (Page 910)
38. Will of John Shepherd Matlock - Kendall County, Illinois - Will Dated 6 July 1846, Probated 3 November 1846.
39. Genealogical Record Book of Queries, Correspondence, and Family Information Compiled Between 1888 and 1932 by Thomas Jefferson Stone (1864-1932), Son of Francis Burgess Stone and Melissa Matlock. Unpublished. Copy in Possession of Author, Jack MacDonald, of Powell, Wyoming.



40. Marriage Records - Indiana State Library Genealogy Database: Marriages Through 1850. Indianapolis, Indiana.  
[https://www.statelib.lib.in.us/INMarriages1850/marriages\\_search.asp](https://www.statelib.lib.in.us/INMarriages1850/marriages_search.asp)
41. The Vicky Matlock Bagdriwicz Family Home Page.  
<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/b/a/g/Vicky-L-Bagdriwicz/index.html>
42. Find a Grave - Marionville I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Marionville, Lawrence Co., MO.  
(findagrave.com)
43. Find a Grave - Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas, Clackamas Co., OR.  
(findagrave.com)
44. Marriage Records - Illinois Statewide Marriage Index, 1763-1900. Illinois State Archives.  
<http://www.cyberdriveillinois.com/departments/archives/databases/marriage.html>
45. Marriage Records - Indiana Marriages, 1811-1959. (familyserach.org)
46. History of Wabash County, Indiana. Compiled Under the Editorial Supervision of Clarkson W. Weesner. Chicago, IL. and New York, NY: The Lewis Publishing Company, 1914.
47. Find a Grave - Matlock Cemetery, Wabash, Wabash Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
48. Find a Grave - Falls Memorial Cemetery Wabash, Wabash Co., IN.  
(findagrave.com)
49. History of Lawrence and Monroe Counties, Indiana, Their People, Industries and Institutions. "History of Bloomington, Monroe County, Indiana (Part 1 of 2)" Indianapolis, IN: B. F. Bowen & Company, 1914.
50. Blanchard, Charles. History of the Counties of Morgan, Monroe and Brown, Indiana: Historical and Biographical. Chicago, IL: F. A. Battey and Company, 1884.
51. Find a Grave - Bethel Cemetery, Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN.
52. 1850 Federal Census, Johnson Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
53. 1860 Federal Census, Morgan Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
54. 1850 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)

55. Find a Grave - Rucker Chapel Cemetery, Wapella, De Witt Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
56. 1856 Census of Harrisburg, Van Buren County, Iowa. Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925. (ancestry.com)
57. 1820 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
58. Find a Grave - Crown Hill Cemetery, Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
59. Tombstone and Cemetery Records, Stilesville Cemetery, Stilesville, Hendricks Co., IN.
60. Find a Grave - Forest Hill Cemetery, Greencastle, Putnam Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
61. Death Records - All Indiana Deaths, 1882-1920. (ancestry.com)
62. 1850 Federal Census, Putnam Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
63. 1870 Federal Census, Marion Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
64. 1830 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
65. Marriage Records - Indiana, Select Marriages, 1780-1992. (ancestry.com)
66. 1870 Federal Census, Nodaway Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
67. Find a Grave - Avon Cemetery, Avon, Polk Co., IA. (findagrave.com)
68. Marriage Records - Tennessee, County Marriages, 1790-1950. (familyserach.org)
69. Marriage Records - All Alabama, Marriage Collection, 1800-1969. (ancestry.com)
70. Marriage Records - Alabama, Marriages, 1816-1957. (familyserach.org)
71. 1870 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
72. The History of Hendricks County. Edited by John R. McDowell. Indianapolis, IN: Published by the Hendricks County Historical Society, Danville, Indiana, October 1976.
73. Lee County, Iowa Probate Records, 1838-1950: Indexes, 1850-1974. Lee County, Iowa District Court. Vol. 5, Page 550. (familyserach.org)

74. Find a Grave - Barlow Pioneer Cemetery, Barlow, Clackamas Co., OR. (findagrave.com)
75. William Lee and Susannah Chaffings History. Compiled by Roland Lee. <http://williamleehistory.blogspot.com/>
76. 1820 Federal Census, Delaware Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
77. 1880 Federal Census, Marion Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
78. Find a Grave - Monroe Cemetery, Monroe, Benton Co., IA. (findagrave.com)
79. 1879 Marriages Published in the Eugene City Guard Newspaper, Lane County, Oregon. [http://genealogytrails.com/ore/lane/marriage/newspapers\\_marr1879.html](http://genealogytrails.com/ore/lane/marriage/newspapers_marr1879.html)
80. 1850 Federal Census, Lee Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
81. Roane County, Tennessee Probate Records, 1802-1968. "Wills and Settlements, Vol. E, 1847-1855," Page 112. Roane County, Tennessee County Court. (familyserach.org)
82. Will of William Ballard - Roane County, Tennessee Probate Records, 1802-1968. "Wills and Settlements, Vol. E, 1847-1855," Page 363. Roane County, Tennessee County Court. (familyserach.org)
83. 1850 Federal Census, Appanoose Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
84. 1860 Federal Census, Appanoose Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
85. Brazeale Family. <http://www.ealgood.com/family/b624/d7.htm#g7>
86. U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900. (ancestry.com)
87. 1885 Census of Mount Pleasant, Henry County, Iowa. Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925. (ancestry.com)
88. Find a Grave - Mansfield Cemetery, Mansfield, Wright Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
89. Find a Grave - Deep Creek Cemetery Boyd, Wise Co., TX.
90. 1870 Federal Census, Scott Co., MO. (ancestry.com)

91. 1830 Federal Census, Morgan Co., IN. (a William Kitchen Sr., William Kitchen, Jr., Charles Kitchen, Edward Kitchen, David Kitchen, and a John Kitchen are all listed. (ancestry.com)
92. Marriage Records - All Indiana, Marriage Collection, 1800-1941. (ancestry.com)
93. Morgan County, Indiana Circuit Court [Civil Order Books, 1822-1921] Morgan County, Indiana Circuit Court. (familyserach.org)
94. Find a Grave - Graceland Cemetery, Waldrick, Iowa Co., WI. (findagrave.com)
95. 1850 Federal Census Mortality Schedule, Morgan Co., IN. Copyright 1996 Morgan County, Public Library. <http://www.scican.net/~morglib/genasist/mort1850.html>
96. Find a Grave - Brooklyn Cemetery, Brooklyn, Morgan Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
97. Death Records - All Indiana Deaths, 1882-1920. (ancestry.com)
98. 1910 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
99. Find a Grave - Fall Creek Cemetery, Fall Creek, Hood Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
100. Marriage Records - Tennessee Marriages, 1796-1950. (familyserach.org)
101. 1850 Federal Census, Yell Co., AR. (ancestry.com)
102. Find a Grave - Oak Lawn Cemetery, Maysville, De Kalb Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
103. Death Records - All Tennessee, Death Records, 1908-1958. (ancestry.com)
104. Morgan County, Indiana Deed Records, 1822-1901, with Indexes, 1822-1903. Morgan County, Indiana Recorder. (familyserach.org)
105. Find a Grave - Kahoka City Cemetery, Kahoka, Clark Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
106. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information Provided by Shirley Hornbeck (Database - 632902).
107. 1850 Federal Census, Adams Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
108. 1850 Federal Census, Clark Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
109. Marriage Records - All Missouri Marriages, 1851-1900. (ancestry.com)

110. Death Records - Missouri Death Certificates, 1910-1963. Missouri Digital Heritage Collection.  
<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/resources/deathcertificates/#searchdeat>
111. Marriage Records - All Missouri Marriage Records, 1805-2002. (ancestry.com)
112. 1900 Federal Census, Marion Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
113. 1880 Federal Census, Clark Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
114. History of Lewis, Clark, Knox, and Scotland Counties, Missouri. St. Louis, MO. and Chicago, IL: The Goodspeed Publishing Company, December 1887.
115. Ancestry Archive, Asher and Curry Families. (mytrees.com)
116. 1850 Federal Census, Wabash Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
117. 1850 Federal Census, Mercer Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
118. 1900 Federal Census, Lawrence Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
119. Marriage Records - Clackamas County, Oregon. Western States Marriage Index, 1809-2011. (ancestry.com)
120. Nance, George Washington. The Nance Memorial: A History of the Nance Family in General, But More Particularly of Clement Nance, of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, and Descendants, Containing Historical and Biographical Records with Family Lineage. Madison, WI: J. E. Burke & Company, Printers, 1904.
121. Emigrants to Oregon in 1847. Compiled by Stephanie Flora and Nancy Prevost.  
<http://www.oregonpioneers.com/1847.htm>
122. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information Provided by Harry Brumbaugh (Database - hbrum).
123. Find a Grave - Brumbach Cemetery, Ottawa, La Salle Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
124. Find a Grave - Shafer Cemetery, Potwin, Butler Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
125. Original Purchasers of Public Domain Land in Kendall County, Illinois. Compiled by Elmer George Dickson, 1995. (familyserach.org)
126. 1865 Kansas State Census. Kansas State Census Collection, 1855-1925. (ancestry.com)

127. Find a Grave - Oak Grove Cemetery, Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
128. 1850 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
129. Declaration for Widow's Pension. Pension Application Made by Martha A. (Stone) Matlock Munden Hummel on 13 December 1926 Based Upon Thomas Jefferson Matlock's Service During the Civil War.
130. Obituary of John Shepherd Matlock. Copy in Author's Possession.
131. Find a Grave - Estates of Serenity Cemetery, Marion, Grant Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
132. Obituary of Lavina Trumbo. Copy in Author's Possession.
133. Find a Grave - Trumbo Cemetery La Salle Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
134. Find a Grave - Elmwood Cemetery Yorkville, Kendall Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
135. Marriage Records - Hendricks County, Indiana Marriages, 1823-1920. Indiana Works Project Administration, 1939.
136. Illinois Baptist Pastoral Union - Illinois Baptist State Annual, 1879. (Article Furnished by Virginia Zeboski.
137. Find a Grave - Live Oak Memorial Park Cemetery, Monrovia, Los Angeles Co., CA. (findagrave.com)
138. Helm, Thomas B. History of Wabash County, Indiana. Chicago, IL: John Morris Printer, 1884.
139. Find a Grave - National Cemetery, Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
140. 1860 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
141. Matlock Civil War Records. <http://matlocks.us/gen/civwar.htm#ILLINOIS>
142. 1870 Federal Census, Muskegon Co., MI. (ancestry.com)
143. 1880 Federal Census, La Salle Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
144. 1900 Federal Census, Los Angeles Co., CA. (ancestry.com)

145. 1910 Federal Census, Los Angeles Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
146. 1920 Federal Census, Imperial Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
147. Find a Grave - Bethel Cemetery, Emden, Orvil Township, Logan Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
148. Monroe County Historian. Newsletter of the Monroe County (Indiana) Historical Society. Vol. 2012, Issue 5 - Oct/Nov 2012 - Page 7.  
[http://www.monroehistory.org/sg\\_userfiles/vol2012issue5.pdf](http://www.monroehistory.org/sg_userfiles/vol2012issue5.pdf)
149. Find a Grave - Hindustan Cemetery, Hindustan, Monroe Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
150. 1870 Federal Census, Henry Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
151. Matlock Civil War Records. <http://matlocks.us/gen/civwar.htm>
152. Find a Grave - Dodge Grove Cemetery, Mattoon, Coles Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
153. Lee County, Iowa Marriages, Book 1, 1838-1851, Page 31. (familyserach.org)
154. 1880 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
155. Marriage Records - Louisa County, Iowa Marriages, Record Book "B", 1842-1855. Compiled by Mr. And Mrs. J. A. Raymond. Des Moines, IA: Iowa Genealogical Society. (familyserach.org)
156. U. S. Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934. Benjamin F. Brazeale applied on 7 August 1890 as an "Invalid," while Delpha applied as a "Widow" on 29 December 1892. (ancestry.com)
157. Find a Grave - Brazeale Cemetery, Dittmer, Jefferson Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
158. U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1885, Coles Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
159. Death Records - Illinois, Deaths and Stillbirths Index, 1916-1947. (ancestry.com)
160. 1860 Federal Census, De Witt Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
161. Find a Grave - Auburn Cemetery, Auburn, Shawnee Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
162. Find a Grave - Heyworth Cemetery, Heyworth, McLean Co., IL. (findagrave.com)

163. Information Posted by Mr. Thomas McNutt on 11 September 2000.  
<http://boards.ancestry.com/surnames.vey/1.2.7.8/mb.ashx>
164. Find a Grave - Wintz Cemetery, Carlock, McLean Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
165. Tombstone and Cemetery Records, Diamond Grove Cemetery, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., IL.
166. Find a Grave - Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Lexington, McLean Co., IL.  
(findagrave.com)
167. Medlock/Matlock Family Genealogical Information Presented by Wanda.  
<http://www.ba044ancestry.com/MEDLOCKMATLOCK/>
168. 1900 Federal Census, Moultrie Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
169. 1910 Federal Census, Moultrie Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
170. Find a Grave - Gilmore Cemetery, Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
171. 1870 Federal Census, Van Buren Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
172. Information Posted on 3 October 2007 Pertaining to West C. Matlock by 58edsel of Keosauqua, Iowa. Message Boards. (ancestry.com)
173. 1880 Federal Census, Appanoose Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
174. GenForum Posting Dated 11 November 2009 Pertaining to Rosannah Matlock by Gayel Knott. (genealogy.com). Also Posting at WorldConnect Project Sponsored by RootsWeb.com / Ancestry.com. (Database - scotttreece). (ancestry.com)
175. Hendricks County, Indiana Sheriffs Department.
176. Find a Grave - Johnson Station Cemetery, Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com)
177. Marriage Records - All Tennessee Marriages, 1851-1900. (ancestry.com)
178. 1880 Federal Census, Parke Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
179. 1850 Federal Census, Parke Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
180. 1910 Federal Census, Madison Co., IN. (ancestry.com)



181. 1900 Federal Census, Madison Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
182. Find a Grave - Old Oaklandon Cemetery Oaklandon, Marion Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
183. 1900 Federal Census, Marion Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
184. History of Hendricks County, Indiana. "History of Center Township, Hendricks County, Indiana." Hon. John V. Hadley, Editor in Chief. Indianapolis, IN: B. F. Bowen & Company, 1914. (familyserach.org)
185. Find a Grave - Deepwood Cemetery, Nevada, Vernon Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
186. 1900 Federal Census, Vernon Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
187. Find a Grave - Memorial Park Cemetery, Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
188. 1870 Federal Census, Coles Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
189. 1900 Federal Census, Cook Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
190. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. Various Families From Hendricks and Morgan Counties, Indiana. Information Provided by R. M. Hunziker.
191. 1860 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
192. Find a Grave - Lingeman Cemetery Brownsburg, Hendricks Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
193. The Political Graveyard, San Francisco City and County, California. Golden Gate Cemetery. <http://politicalgraveyard.com/geo/CA/sf-buried.html>
194. Kinyon Digital Library. "The Blue Book of Iowa Woman." Biographical Sketch of Mrs. George D. Rand, Daughter of Edward W. McGaughey. <http://www.kinyon.com/iowa/iawomen1914/00520rand.htm>
195. 1860 Federal Census, Vigo Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
196. 1900 Federal Census, Lee Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
197. 1910 Federal Census, Lee Co., IA. (ancestry.com)

198. Death Records - All Tennessee, Deaths and Burials Index, 1874-1955.  
(ancestry.com)
199. Find a Grave - Forest Hills Cemetery, Hamilton Co., TN. (findagrave.com).
200. 1900 Federal Census, Hamilton Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
201. Find a Grave - Saints Peter and Paul Catholic Cemetery (old), Saint Louis City,  
MO. (findagrave.com).
202. 1900 Federal Census, Hamilton Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
203. 1860 Federal Census, Putnam Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
204. 1840 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
205. 1870 Federal Census, Putnam Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
206. Death Records - Iowa, County Death Records, 1880-1992 (familyserach.org)
207. Mary A. (King) Matlock Leaverton Bible - Copy of Entries in Author's Possession.
208. 1900 Federal Census, Houston Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
209. Marriage Records - All Texas, Marriage Collection, 1814-1909 and 1966-2011.  
(ancestry.com)
210. Find a Grave - Athens Cemetery, Athens, Henderson Co., TX. (findagrave.com).
211. Aldrich, Armistead Albert. The History of Houston County, Texas. San Antonio,  
TX: The Naylor Company, 1943.
212. Find a Grave - White Rose Cemetery, Wills Point, Van Zandt Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com).
213. 1860 Federal Census, Houston Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
214. Houston County, Texas Biographies. Genealogy Trails History Group.  
<http://genealogytrails.com/tex/pineywoods/houston/bios.html>
215. 1870 Federal Census, Houston Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
216. Lingenfelter Archives (married) - Masee to Meek  
[http://www.csuchico.edu/lbib/spc/lingenfelter/M/ling\\_m5.pdf](http://www.csuchico.edu/lbib/spc/lingenfelter/M/ling_m5.pdf)

217. Find a Grave - Oak Hill Cemetery, Red Bluff, Tehama Co., CA. (findagrave.com).
218. Allen, Carrie E. A Record of the Family of Isaac Van Nuys of Harrodsburg, Kentucky, Son of Isaac Van Nuys of Millstone New Jersey. 1916.
219. 1900 Federal Census, Sacramento Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
220. Find a Grave - Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, Sacramento Co., CA.
221. Death Records - Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922. (ancestry.com)
222. 1880 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
223. Death Records - Washington, Death Certificates, 1907-1960. (familyserach.org)
224. 1880 Federal Census, Marion Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
225. Death Records - Washington, Deaths, 1883-1960. (ancestry.com)
226. Find a Grave - Oakwood Hill Cemetery, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA. (findagrave.com).
227. 1900 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
228. 1920 Federal Census, Hendricks Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
229. Find a Grave - Girton Cemetery, Grangeville, Idaho Co., ID. (findagrave.com).
230. Find a Grave - Greenville-Fairfield Cemetery, New Bedford, Bureau Co., IL. (findagrave.com).
231. 1860 Federal Census, Marion Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
232. 1870 Federal Census, Marion Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
233. Obituary of Elizabeth M. (Marshall) Symmonds Dated 15 March 1883. Emporia Weekly Republican. Emporia, Lyon Co., KS.
234. Find a Grave - Phillips Cemetery, Reading, Lyon Co., KS. (findagrave.com).
235. Find a Grave - Mount Jefferson Memorial Park Cemetery, Madras, Jefferson Co., OR. (findagrave.com).

236. Marriage Records - All Iowa, Marriages, 1851-1900. (ancestry.com)
237. Marion County, Indiana Complete Probate Record, January 1830-August 1852. Abstracted by Jane E. Darlington, CGRS, 1994.
238. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. Pioneers of South Benton County, Oregon. Information Provided by Benton County Genealogical Society. (Database - sbenton)
239. 1850 Federal Census, Mahaska Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
240. 1880 Federal Census, Lane Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
241. Marriage Records - Benton County, Oregon Marriage Records. Vol. I, 1850-1924. Benton County, Oregon Genealogical Society, 2001. (familyserach.org)
242. 1920 Federal Census, Lane Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
243. 1900 Federal Census, Lane Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
244. The Pioneer Dead of 1912. Washington Historical Quarterly Article.
245. 1900 Federal Census, Umatilla Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
246. 1910 Federal Census, Multnomah Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
247. Find a Grave - Morris Hill Cemetery, Boise, Ada Co., ID. (findagrave.com).
248. Marriage Records - Lane County, Oregon Marriage Records. Vol. I, 1852-1869. Cottage Grove (Lane County, Oregon) Genealogical Society.
249. Marriage Records - Idaho, Marriage Index, 1842-1996. (ancestry.com)
250. Matlock, Blanch Haskell Gibson. The Family of Raymond LeRoy Matlock From Everywhere. Grand Junction, CO: Blanch. G. Matlock, 1989. (familyserach.org)
251. Find a Grave - Star Cemetery, Patterson, Harvey Co., KS. (findagrave.com).
252. Matlock by States. Records Pertaining to the Surname Matlock Found in Kansas. <http://www.ba044ancestry.com/MATLOCKBYSTATES/Kansas.html>
253. 1910 Federal Census, San Diego Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
254. Marriage Records - All Iowa, Select Marriages, 1809-1992. (ancestry.com)

255. 1900 Federal Census, Delta Co., CO. (ancestry.com)
256. Marriage Records - Colorado, Statewide Marriage Index, 1900-1939. (familyserach.org)
257. Interview of Mary Jane (Lane) Hastings Matlock by Homer Hastings in 1927. "Pioneers of the Uncompahgre." The State Historical Society of Colorado Quarterly, The Colorado Magazine, Winter of 1964.
258. Matlock Obituaries, Loudon County, Tennessee  
<http://www.occities.org/matlocktn/MatlockObituaries.html>
259. Wharton, Clarence R. Texas Under Many Flags. Volume III. Edited by Author. The American Historical Society, Inc., Chicago, IL. and New York, NY., 1930.
260. Military Memorial Page for John C. Matlock. Civil War Collection. (trees.ancestry.com)
261. 1880 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
262. 1900 Federal Census, Whitman Co., Washington. (ancestry.com)
263. Historical Person Search. <http://home.ancestry.com/>
264. 1930 Federal Census, San Francisco Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
265. Find a Grave - Woodlawn Cemetery, Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN.
266. United States, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918. (familyserach.org)
267. John Samuel Matlock Bible - Copy of Entries in Author's Possession.
268. Find a Grave - Roberson Cemetery, Loudon, Loudon Co., TN. (findagrave.com).
269. 1930 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
270. 1860 Federal Census, Johnson Co., AR. (ancestry.com)
271. 1870 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
272. 1880 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)

273. Death Records - Texas Deaths, 1890-1976. (familyserach.org)
274. 1900 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
275. Death Records - Texas, Death Certificates, 1903-1982. (ancestry.com)
276. 1900 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., AL. (ancestry.com)
277. Death Records - All Alabama, Deaths and Burials Index. 1881-1974. (ancestry.com)
278. Find a Grave - Arlington Cemetery, Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
279. Obituary of Thomas B. Matlock Dated 4 November 1927. The Arlington Journal. Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.
280. Genealogical Information Pertaining to Jesse Matlock - Elender M. McPherson. <http://www.oocities.org/matlocktn/MatlockJesse1796.html>
281. Find a Grave - Frost Cemetery, Frost, Navarro Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
282. 1910 Federal Census, Navarro Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
283. 1920 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., AL. (ancestry.com)
284. 1860 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
285. 1860 Federal Census, De Kalb Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
286. Find a Grave - Muscotah Cemetery, Muscotah, Atchison Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
287. 1880 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
288. 1900 Federal Census, Cascade Co., MT. (ancestry.com)
289. 1910 Federal Census, Spokane Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
290. Extension Ladder patent and Images, Isaac H. Odom Extension Ladder. US461366%20(1).pdf
291. 1920 Federal Census, Meigs Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
292. Find a Grave - Mount Zion Cemetery, Ten Mile, Meigs Co., TN. (findagrave.com)

293. 1870 Federal Census, Clark Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
294. 1860 Federal Census, Clark Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
295. U. S. Civil War Draft Registration Records, 1863-1865 - Clark Co., MO.
296. Portrait and Biographical Record of Hancock, McDonough, and Henderson Counties, Illinois. Chicago, IL: Lake City Publishing Company
297. 1860 Federal Census, Henderson Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
298. 1870 Federal Census, Henderson Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
299. 1880 Federal Census, Henderson Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
300. 1900 Federal Census, Henderson Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
301. Henderson County, Illinois Genealogy - USGenNet. Robert H. Barnes. <http://www.usgenet.org/usa/il/county/henderson/bios/b-bios.htm>
302. Find a Grave - Stronghurst Cemetery, Stronghurst, Henderson Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
303. Find a Grave - Terre Haute Cemetery, Terre Haute, Henderson Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
304. Death Records - All California, Death Index, 1940-1997. (ancestry.com)
305. 1910 Federal Census, Kiowa Co., OK. (ancestry.com)
306. 1910 Federal Census, Marion Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
307. 1900 Federal Census, Polk Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
308. 1870 Federal Census, Hancock Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
309. Col. Hiram M. Hiller House. National Register of Historic Places Inventory-Nomination Form. Clark County, Missouri. U. S. Department of Interior.
310. 1900 Federal Census, Clark Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
311. History of Newton, Lawrence, Barry, and McDonald Counties, Missouri. Chicago, IL: The Goodspeed Publishing Company, 1888.

312. 1860 Federal Census, Rice Co., MN. (ancestry.com)
313. 1860 Federal Census, Mercer Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
314. 1870 Federal Census, Mercer Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
315. 1880 Federal Census, Lawrence Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
316. History of the Willamette Valley, Oregon. Edited by H. O. Lang. Portland, OR: George H. Himes, Book and Job Printer, 1885. (archive.org)
317. 1860 Federal Census, Clackamas Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
318. 1870 Federal Census, Marion Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
319. 1880 Federal Census, Clackamas Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
319. 1900 Federal Census, Clackamas Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
320. 1920 Federal Census, Multnomah Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
321. Death Records - Washington Death Index, 1940-1996. (ancestry.com)
322. Newbill Family Genealogy, compiled by Greg Bennette.  
<http://greg.bennette.org/familydata/index.htm>
323. 1880 Federal Census, Marion Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
324. Marriage Records - All Marion County, Oregon, Marriage Records, 1849-1900. (ancestry.com)
325. Marriage Records - Oregon, Marriage Indexes, 1906-1924, 1946-2008. (ancestry.com)
326. 1850 Federal Census, Clackamas Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
327. 1870 Federal Census, Clackamas Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
328. Oregon, Early Oregonians Index, 1800-1860. Archival Records Search.  
<http://sos.oregon.gov/Pages/default.aspx>
329. Find a Grave - Mountain View Cemetery, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., OR. (findagrave.com)



330. 1910 Federal Census, Snohomish Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
331. 1880 Federal Census, Multnomah Co., OR. (ancestry.com)
332. Find a Grave - Wilhelm's Portland Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., OR. (findagrave.com)
333. News from East Portland, Oregon, 1880's. Articles Published in the Oregonian Newspaper, Portland, Oregon..
334. Death Records - California, Death Index, 1905-1939. (ancestry.com)
335. 1920 Federal Census, Los Angeles Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
336. Death Records - Oregon, Death Index, 1898-2008. (ancestry.com)
337. Marriage Records - Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004. (ancestry.com)
338. Find a Grave - Boundary Line Cemetery, La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
339. 1860 Federal Census, Wabash Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
340. Find a Grave - Star of Hope Cemetery, Huntington, Huntington Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
341. Marriage Records - Pennsylvania, County Marriages, 1885-1950. (familyserach.org)
342. Records of the Forest Lawn Memorial Park Cemetery, Omaha, Douglas Co., NE.
343. Find a Grave - Mount Hope Cemetery, Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
344. 1880 Federal Census, Wabash Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
345. 1900 Federal Census, Grant Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
346. Find a Grave - La Fontaine I.O.O.F. Cemetery, La Fontaine, Wabash Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
347. Find a Grave - Center Grove Cemetery, Lincolnville, Wabash Co., IN. (findagrave.com)

348. Wabash County, Indiana Historical Museum Records.
349. 1940 Federal Census, Grant Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
350. 1930 Federal Census, Marion Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
351. 1880 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
352. Descendants of Samuel Harris, Sr. Compiled by Michael Harris.  
<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/h/a/r/Michael-Harris-MN/index.html>
353. Marriage Records - Illinois, County Marriages, 1810-1934. (familysearch.org)
354. Kendall County, Illinois Genealogy - Burial Records. Part of the ILGenWeb and USGenWeb Projects Since 1997.  
<http://kendallkin.org/databases/945/A,showall/244.html>
355. 1870 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
356. 1900 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
357. 1910 Federal Census, Kendall Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
358. United States Social Security Death Index and Social Security Death Master File.
359. Find a Grave - Rosehill Cemetery and Mausoleum, Chicago, Cook Co., IL.  
(findagrave.com)
360. 1930 Federal Census, Cook Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
361. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information  
Provided by M. Crowell (Database - mc1966).
362. 1910 Federal Census, Cook Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
363. Profile of John Matlock and Martha Glenn of Indiana Written by Their Daughter,  
Vira Matlock. <http://matlocks.us/gen/j.htm>
364. The Biographical Record of Logan County, Illinois. Chicago, IL: The S. J. Clarke  
Publishing Company, 1901.
365. 1860 Federal Census, Logan Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
366. 1870 Federal Census, Logan Co., IL. (ancestry.com)

367. 1880 Federal Census, Logan Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
368. Find a Grave - Nineveh Christian Cemetery, Johnson Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
369. 1900 Federal Census, Logan Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
370. Find a Grave - Conrad Memorial Cemetery, Kalispell, Flathead Co., MT. (findagrave.com)
371. Records of the Nineveh Christian Church Cemetery, Johnson Co., IN.
372. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information Provided by David A. Clark (Database - daclark).
373. 1870 Federal Census, Brown Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
374. Find a Grave - Garland Brook Cemetery, Columbus, Bartholomew Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
375. 1860 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
376. 1870 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
377. Regimental Roster and Records, 33rd Regiment, Indiana Volunteer Infantry. <http://33rdindiana.org/roster/c/wewhit.html>
378. Marriage Records -Monroe County, Indiana Marriage Records, 1818-1921. Monroe County, Indiana, Clerk of the Circuit Court. (familysearch.org)
379. 1880 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
380. Find a Grave - Rose Hill Cemetery, Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
381. Find a Grave - Mount Gilead Cemetery, Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
382. 1900 Federal Census, Monroe Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
383. 1880 Federal Census, Coles Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
384. 1900 Federal Census, Coles Co., IL. (ancestry.com)

385. The Prairie Sleeps. Volume III. "Cemeteries of Charleston and Hutton Townships, Coles Co., IL." Coles County Genealogical Society, 1994. (familysearch.org)
386. Find a Grave - Mound Cemetery, Charleston, Coles Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
387. 1920 Federal Census, Coles Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
388. Find a Grave - Kingston Cemetery, Kingston, Caldwell Co., MO. (findagrave.com)
389. 1910 Federal Census, Marion Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
390. Find a Grave - City of Mesa Cemetery, Mesa, Maricopa Co., AZ. (findagrave.com)
391. 1870 Federal Census, Linn Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
392. 1880 Federal Census, Shawnee Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
393. 1910 Federal Census, Polk Co., AR. (ancestry.com)
394. 1920 Federal Census, Maricopa Co., AZ. (ancestry.com)
395. 1930 Federal Census, Shawnee Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
396. GENi Family Trees. <http://www.geni.com/family-tree/start>
397. Find a Grave - South Center Cemetery, Thayer, Neosho Co., KS. (findagrave.com)
398. 1900 Federal Census, Shawnee Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
399. 1930 Federal Census, Neosho Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
400. 1900 Federal Census, Jackson Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
401. Search Historical Records. Elijah B. Matlock. (ancestry.com)
402. 1900 Federal Census, Brown Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
403. Obituary of Herbert Matlock (1920-2011). Published in The Iola Register, Sunday 21 September 1914. <http://iolaregister.com/obituaries/herbert-matlock>
404. 1910 Federal Census, Wabaunsee Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
405. 1870 Federal Census, McLean Co., IL. (ancestry.com)

406. 1900 Federal Census, McLean Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
407. 1910 Federal Census, McLean Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
408. 1940 Federal Census, Hamilton Co., IA. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
409. 1850 Federal Census, Prebble Co., OH. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
410. United States Headstone Applications for Military Veterans, 1925-1863. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
411. Find a Grave - Arrowsmith Township Cemetery, Arrowsmith, McLean Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
412. 1900 Federal Census, Livingston Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
413. Find a Grave - Oak Grove Cemetery, Le Roy, McLean Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
414. 1880 Federal Census, De Witt Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
415. Find a Grave - Lakeside Cemetery, Pekin, Tazewell Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
416. Find a Grave - Carlock Democrat Cemetery, Woodford, Woodford Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
417. Find a Grave - North Danvers Mennonite Church Cemetery, Danvers, McLean Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
418. Marriage Records - Illinois Marriages, 1815-1935. ([familyserach.org](https://www.familyserach.org))
419. 1850 Federal Census, Fayette Co., OH. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
420. Find a Grave - Livingston County Poor Farm Cemetery, Pontiac, Livingston Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
421. Find a Grave - Oak Ridge Cemetery, Springfield, Sangamon Co., IL. ([findagrave.com](https://www.findagrave.com))
422. 1900 Federal Census, Adair Co., MO. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
423. 1900 Federal Census, De Witt Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))
424. 1910 Federal Census, De Witt Co., IL. ([ancestry.com](https://www.ancestry.com))

425. 1920 Federal Census, De Witt Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
426. Find a Grave - Maple Grove Cemetery, Farmer City, De Witt Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
427. Marriage Records - De Witt County, Illinois Marriage Records, 1839-1928, Index, 1839-1901. De Witt County, Illinois County Clerk.
428. Find a Grave - East Lawn Memorial Gardens Cemetery and Mausoleum, Bloomington, McLean Co., IL. (findagrave.com)
429. 1880 Federal Census, Vernon Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
430. 1870 Federal Census, Bates Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
431. 1850 Federal Census, Jennings Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
432. The Elaine S. Marsh Family Home Page.  
<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/m/a/r/Elaine-S-Marsh/index.html>
433. 1870 Federal Census, Hamilton Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
434. 1900 Federal Census, Vermilion Co., IL. (ancestry.com)
435. 1850 Federal Census, Chesterfield Co., VA. (ancestry.com)
436. Find a Grave - Millville Masonic Cemetery, Millville, Shasta Co., CA. (findagrave.com)
437. 1870 Federal Census, Shasta Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
438. 1880 Federal Census, Shasta Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
439. Find a Grave - Riverview Cemetery District, Brawley, Imperial Co., CA. (findagrave.com)
440. 1900 Federal Census, San Luis Obispo Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
441. 1900 Federal Census, Fresno Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
442. Find a Grave - Odd Fellows Cemetery, Fresno, Fresno Co., CA. (findagrave.com)
443. 1900 Federal Census, San Bernardino Co., CA. (ancestry.com)

444. Ehistory Archive. Civil War Units - Company K. 70th Indiana Volunteer Infantry, USA.
445. Obituary of James T. Matlock. Published on Monday, 8 January 1906 in the Sacramento Bee Newspaper, Sacramento, California. Copy in Author's Possession.
446. 1900 Federal Census, Tehama Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
447. 1880 Federal Census, Tehama Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
448. 1920 Federal Census, Tehama Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
449. Genealogical Information Pertaining to David Matlock - Nancy Agnes Lee. <http://www.geocities.ws/matlocktn/MatlockDavid1790.html>
450. Find a Grave - Danville East Cemetery, Danville, Hendricks Co., IN. (findagrave.com)
451. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information Provided by Brian E. Shuck (Database - beshuck).
452. 1910 Federal Census, San Francisco Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
453. 1920 Federal Census, Sacramento Co., CA. (ancestry.com)
454. Find a Grave - Forest Lawn Memorial Park Cemetery, Glendale, Los Angeles Co., CA. (findagrave.com)
455. Haggard, David D. The History of the Haggard Family in England and America, 1433-1899. Bloomington, IL: 1899. (archive.org)
456. Death Records - All Cook County, Illinois Death Index, 1908-1988. (ancestry.com)
457. Marriage Records - All Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920. (ancestry.com)
458. Biographies of Center Township (Hendricks County, Indiana). <http://files.usgwarchives.net/in/hendrick/atlas78/center78.txt>
459. Marriage Records - Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928. (ancestry.com)
460. Find a Grave - Tacoma Mausoleum, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA. (findagrave.com)

461. 1900 Federal Census, King Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
462. 1910 Federal Census, Pierce Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
463. 1920 Federal Census, King Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
464. 1930 Federal Census, Pierce Co., WA. (ancestry.com)
465. 1860 Federal Census, Clay Co., IN. (ancestry.com)
466. 1920 Federal Census, Wayne Co., MI. (ancestry.com)
467. 1900 Federal Census, Harvey Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
468. Encyclopedia of Matlock/Medlocks - T. <http://matlocks.us/gen/t.htm>
469. 1900 Federal Census, Dewey Co., OK. (ancestry.com)
470. Find a Grave - Mount Comfort Cemetery, Fayetteville, Washington Co., AR. (findagrave.com)
471. Marriage Records - All Colorado Marriages, 1859-1900. (ancestry.com)
472. 1875 Kansas State Census. Kansas State Census Collection, 1855-1925. (ancestry.com)
473. Find a Grave - Fairview Cemetery, Shawnee, Pottawatomie Co., OK. (findagrave.com)
474. Marriage Records - Kansas, County Marriages, 1855-1911. (ancestry.com)
475. 1910 Federal Census, Blaine Co., OK. (ancestry.com)
476. MATLOCK-L Archives at Ancestry.com / RootsWeb.com.  
<http://archiver.rootsweb.ancestry.com/th/read/MATLOCK/2001-08/0999285200>
477. 1900 Federal Census, Cowley Co., KS. (ancestry.com)
478. 1850 Federal Census, Des Moines Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
479. 1880 Federal Census, Mercer Co., MO. (ancestry.com)
480. Find a Grave - Oak Grove Cemetery, Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS. (findagrave.com)



481. 1860 Federal Census, Henry Co., IA. (ancestry.com)
482. Find a Grave - Blakeway Cemetery, Danville, Henry Co., IA. (findagrave.com)
483. Find a Grave - Delta Cemetery, Delta, Delta Co., CO. (findagrave.com)
484. 1900 Federal Census, San Miguel Co., CO. (ancestry.com)
485. Find a Grave - Grand View Cemetery, Montrose, Montrose Co., CO. (findagrave.com)
486. Find a Grave - Hillcrest Cemetery, Carbondale, Garfield Co., CO. (findagrave.com)
487. Ancestry.com. / RootsWeb.com. WorldConnect Project - Information Provided by Beverly Coalter-Neff (Database - 1630588).
488. 1900 Federal Census, Johnson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
489. 1910 Federal Census, Johnson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
490. 1920 Federal Census, Johnson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
491. Death Records - Texas Death Index, 1903-2000. (ancestry.com)
492. 1930 Federal Census, Johnson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
493. 1940 Federal Census, Johnson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
494. Find a Grave - Granbury Cemetery, Granbury, Hood Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
495. 1940 Federal Census, Hood Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
496. Hood County News (Granbury, Hood County, Texas). Saturday, 9 May 1992, Page 16. <http://www.newspapers.com/newspage/57620427/>
497. Find a Grave - Holly Hills Memorial Park Cem., Granbury, Hood Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
498. 1910 Federal Census, Hood Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
499. 1920 Federal Census, Hood Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
500. 1930 Federal Census, Hood Co., TX. (ancestry.com)

501. 1850 Federal Census, Saline Co., KS. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
502. 1900 Federal Census, Hood Co., TX. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
503. Birth Records - Texas, Births and Christenings, 1840-1981. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
504. Marriage Records - Texas Marriages, 1837-1973. ([familysearch.org](http://familysearch.org))
505. Find a Grave - Green Hill Cemetery, McClain Co., OK. ([findagrave.com](http://findagrave.com))
506. Find a Grave - Acton Cemetery, Acton, Hood Co., TX. ([findagrave.com](http://findagrave.com))
507. 1860 Federal Census, Yell Co., AR. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
508. 1900 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
509. 1930 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
510. Find a Grave - Sunset Cemetery, Clinton, Anderson Co., TN. ([findagrave.com](http://findagrave.com))
511. 1910 Federal Census, Whitman Co., WA. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
512. 1930 Federal Census, Whitman Co., WA. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
513. 1920 Federal Census, Spokane Co., WA. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
514. 1930 Federal Census, Linn Co., OR. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
515. Death Records - Standard Certificate of Death, State of Oregon. Mellie Lee Robinson. State File No. 15812.
516. Find a Grave - Fairview Cemetery, Gates, Linn Co., OR. ([findagrave.com](http://findagrave.com))
517. Death Records - Ohio Deaths, 1908-1932 & 1938-2007. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
518. Find a Grave - Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., OH. ([findagrave.com](http://findagrave.com))
519. Birth Records - All Tennessee, Delayed Birth Records, 1869-1909. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
520. 1940 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))
521. 1940 Federal Census, Sullivan Co., TN. ([ancestry.com](http://ancestry.com))

522. Find a Grave - Lakeview Cemetery, Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN.  
(findagrave.com)
523. 1910 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
524. 1920 Federal Census, Loudon Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
525. 1910 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
526. Find a Grave - Laurel Land Memorial Park Cemetery, Fort Worth, Tarrant Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com)
527. 1910 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., AL. (ancestry.com)
528. 1920 Federal Census, Denton Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
529. Matlock by States. Records Pertaining to the Surname Matlock Found in Texas  
<http://www.ba044ancestry.com/MATLOCKBYSTATES/Texas2.htm>
530. 1930 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
531. Selected U. S. Headstone Photos. (ancestry.com)
532. Texas Birth Index, 1903-1997. (ancestry.com)
533. Find a Grave - Greenlawn Memorial Park Cemetery, Groves, Jefferson Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com)
534. Find a Grave - Moore Memorial Garden Cemetery, Arlington, Tarrant Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com)
535. 1920 Federal Census, Tarrant Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
536. 1940 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
537. Find a Grave - Forest Park Westheimer Cemetery, Houston, Harris Co., TX.  
(findagrave.com)
538. 1920 Federal Census, Navarro Co., TX. (ancestry.com)
539. 1940 Federal Census, Navarro Co., TX. (ancestry.com)

540. Corsicana Daily Sun Newspaper Article Dated Saturday, 25 May 1929. Frost, Navarro Co., TX.  
[http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~txnavarr/biographies/m/Matlock\\_Sisters\\_1929.htm](http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~txnavarr/biographies/m/Matlock_Sisters_1929.htm)
541. Find a Grave - Rose Hill Memorial Park Cemetery, Corpus Christi, Nueces Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
542. Obituaries from Navarro County, Texas.  
<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~txnavarr/obituaries/pg90338.htm>
543. Obituaries from Navarro County, Texas.  
<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~txnavarr/obituaries/pg90283.htm>
544. Find a Grave - Oakwood Cemetery, Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX. (findagrave.com)
545. 1930 Federal Census, Jefferson Co., AL. (ancestry.com)
546. 1900 Federal Census, Roane Co., TN. (ancestry.com)
547. Find a Grave - Dogwood Baptist Church Cemetery, Dogwood, Roane Co., TN. (findagrave.com)
548. Find a Grave - Lenoir City Cemetery, Lenoir City, Loudon Co., TN. (findagrave.com)

### **MISC. REFERENCES**

- Cowan, Janet C. Indiana Original Land Entries, Vol. 3, Brookville-Indianapolis, 1820-1831. Compiled by the Mary Bryan Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Indianapolis, IN: Edited and published by Janet C. Cowan, 1986.
- Dickenson, Jeanne M. Clackamas County Cemeteries, Clackamas County, Oregon. Beaver Creek, OR: Jeanne M. Dickenson, 1983.
- Goodspeed's History of Newton, Lawrence, Barry, and McDonald Counties, Missouri. Published by Goodspeed Publishing Company, 1888.
- Hamelle, William H. A Standard History of White County, Indiana. Vol. 1. Chicago, IL: Lewis Publishing Company, 1915. (Reprint: Evansville, IN: Unigraphic, Inc., 1971)

Henderson County, Illinois Cemeteries. Vol. 1. Compiled by Virginia Ross and Jane Evans. Owensboro, KY: McDowell Publishers, 1979.

Hicks, Rev. E. W. History of Kendall County, Illinois. Aurora, IL: Knickerbocker and Hodder, 1877.

History of Coles County, Illinois, 1876-1976. Published by The Charleston and Mattoon Bicentennial Commission. Dallas, TX: Taylor Publishing Company, 1976.

History of the Counties of White and Pulaski, Indiana - Historical and Biographical. Chicago, IL: F. A. Battey and Company, 1883. (Reprint: Evansville, IN: Unigraphic, Inc., 1970)

Houston County, Texas Cemeteries. 3rd Edition. Enumerated and Compiled by the Houston County Historical Commission. Marceline, MO: The Walsworth Publishing Company, Inc., 1983.

Lawrence County, Missouri Tombstone Inscriptions. Vol. 5. Mt. Vernon, MO: Published by the Lawrence County Historical Society, 1987.

Littell, Noble Keith. One Hundred Men: A Legislative History of Morgan County, Indiana

Marriage and/or Marriage Bond/License Records, Wabash Co., IN. (Books 10-13, 1882-1899)

Monroe County, Indiana Family Heritage, 1987. Compiled and Prepared by the Book Committee. Bloomington, IN: Published by the Monroe County Historical Society.

Scheuer, Larry and Cynthia Scheuer. Marriage Records of Wabash County, Indiana, 1835-1899. Warsaw, IN: Scheuer Publications, 1995.

The Handy Book For Genealogists. 7th Edition. Edited by George B. Everton, Sr. Logan, UT: The Everton Publishers, Inc., 1984.

Thorndale, William and William Dollarhide. Map Guide to the U. S. Federal Censuses, 1790-1920. Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1987.

Wells, Emma Middleton. The History of Roane County, Tennessee, 1801-1820. Reprinted. Baltimore, MD: Regional Publishing Company, 1975.

INDEXADAMS,

Caroline Frances - 130

Felicia C. - 120

ADREON,

Asa - 116

ALBRIGHT,

Thomas - 89

ALDRICH,

Albert Augustus "Gus" - 57

ALEXANDER,

Margaret Ruth - 148

ALFORD,

Albert Nelson - 56

ALLEN,

John D. - 54

Julia H. (Mrs.) - 9

Olive Hester - 88

ALMOND,

Addie R. - 124

ANTHONY,

Catherine - 6

ARMSTRONG,

Francis - 139

ASHER,

John - 27

Susan - 8,27,79,80

ATHEY,

Sarah - 84

BACON,

Caroline Frances "Callie" - 72

Christopher Columbus - 23,71

Drury A. - 71

Horace M. - 72

Mary A. - 72

Mary E. - 23,71,156,157

Sarah E. "Sally" - 72

BAILEY,

Ellen - 158

Gladys - 147

BAKER,

Harrison A. - 146

BALDWIN,

Eli - 48

Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 48

Rosanna/Rosannah - 13,48

BALLARD,

Caroline - 71

Elizabeth "Eliza" (Chase) - 31

Elizabeth Jane "Betsy" - 8,25,27,28,81,82,  
84,85,86

Gincy - 79

Mary Almira - 9,35,36

Mortimer - 31

Nancy - 8,25,27,74,75,76,77,78,79

William - 3,19,25,27

BANKS,

(unknown) - 74

BANTA,

Polly - 32

Rachel - 74

BARLOW,

Delpha Ellen - 40  
 Elizabeth - 18  
 John - 18  
 Samuel Kimbrough - 18  
 William - 18

BARNES,

Robert H. - 76

BECK,

Barbara (Mrs.) - 100  
 Earl - 111  
 Frederick R. - 111  
 John - 110  
 Levi - 42,110  
 Myrtle May - 111

BEIDER,

Frank - 112  
 Sarah (Jenkins) - 112

BELL,

Sarah - 52  
 Tompsy - 142

BELLINGER,

Oscar Henry - 85

BERRYMAN,

Nancy (Mrs.) - 122  
 Rachel - 47,122  
 William H. - 122

BLAKE,

Ann C. - 50  
 George E. - 50  
 James W. - 50  
 Pauline - 50  
 William M. C. - 13,49,50

BLUMBERG,

Charles - 138

BOLES,

Cornelia - 70,152,153  
 Irvin - 152

BONHAM,

Lorinda - 76

BOONE,

Nathaniel Isaiah - 129

BOSTON,

Roy W. - 94

BOYD,

David Harrison - 136

BRANHAM,

Charles E. - 112

BRAZEALE,

Albert L. - 20  
 Alexander Ralston - 20  
 Benjamin Franklin - 40  
 David R. - 3,19  
 Eliza Jane - 20  
 Henry Willis - 11,20,40  
 Jesse M. - 19,20  
 Margaret (Mrs.) - 19  
 Margaret L. (Mrs.) - 20  
 Martha Minerva - 20  
 Mary Emaline - 20  
 Matilda (Mrs.) - 20  
 Robert Hamilton - 20  
 Sarah N. - 20  
 William Houston - 19

BRITTIN,

Mary Delcena - 112

BROWN,

Catherine "Kitty" - 6  
 Martha - 6

BRUMBACH,

John - 29  
Joseph - 9,29  
Margaret - 30

BUEL,

Charles Leroy - 41,106  
Charles Madison - 107  
George Clarence - 107  
George Nelson - 106  
Henry Nate Newton - 107  
Maude Isabella - 107  
Sarah Elizabeth "Lizzie" - 106

BUILTA,

George A. - 114

BUNTON,

James Thomas - 130

BURNS,

Emily C. - 58,129  
James - 129  
Sarah (Mrs.) - 129

BURTON,

(unknown) - 54

BUTLER,

Charles Corydon - 76  
George H. - 76  
Hezekiah - 75  
James Henry - 26,75,76  
James Payne - 76  
John J. - 76  
Julia A. - 76  
Sarah P. (Mrs.) - 76  
Tobias Edgard - 76

CAMPBELL,

Anna Eliza - 138  
Cora Rosaline - 26,79

CAMPBELL (Cont'd)

Frank W. - 84  
Harry Herbert "Bert" - 84  
Hector - 84  
Martha A. (Mrs.) - 84  
Isaac - 79  
Olive (Mrs.) - 84  
Samuel Leonard - 28,84  
Sarah (Mrs.) - 84  
William M. - 84

CARROLL,

Sallie Mae - 68,149  
John Thomas - 149

CARSON,

Elizabeth - 64  
George M. - 64  
George W. - 18,63  
Isaac - 63  
Mary A. (Mrs.) - 63  
Mary M. - 64  
Sarah F. - 63  
Susan - 64  
Uriah - 63  
William Thomas - 64

CARTER,

Ann (Mrs.) - 117  
Louisa - 46,117

CASSATT,

David - 32  
Mary Banta - 9,32,87,88,89,90

CAYWOOD,

Sarah - 13,48,123,124,125

CHAMBERS,

Robert W. - 16,56



CHAPMAN,

Alice F. (Mrs.) - 82  
 Ernest C. - 82  
 Milford - 82  
 Wylie - 28,81  
 Wylie L. - 82

CHASE,

Elizabeth "Eliza" - 31

CHILDERS,

C. W. - 91

CHRISTIE,

Julia - 125

CHURCHILL,

Mary Meiggs - 83

CLARK,

Albert - 125  
 Elijah M. - 49,124,125  
 John - 124  
 John Schuyler - 125  
 Susan (Mrs.) - 124

CLINE (See KLINECLOUD,

Mary J. - 51

COGBURN,

Dollie Elizabeth - 142

COLE,

Ruby Clella - 119

COLEMAN,

Arthur - 57  
 Daniel M. - 16,56  
 Josephine Hortense - 57  
 Nathaniel - 56

COLEMAN (Cont'd)

Sarah Cornelia - 56  
 Walter - 57  
 William R. - 57

COLLINS,

Harvey Zacharia - 87  
 Louis F. - 132

COOK,

Anna - 86

CORBIN,

Edna Middleton - 107

CORY,

Frank Hoyt - 131

COTTINGHAM,

Sarah - 5

COURTNEY,

Edward - 61

COWAN,

William - 96

COX,

Michael H. - 104

CRAGHEAD-CRAIGHEAD,

Hopie Ann - 29,82,85  
 Jonathan - 82,85  
 Sarah C. - 28,82,85

CRAVENS,

Jesse - 91

CRAWFORD,

Ernest Thomas - 144  
 Joseph - 63

CREMER,  
Clara Jane - 141  
Lillie D. - 141  
Zeolah - 141

CRIST,  
Edith A. - 89

CRUM,  
Jessie M. - 93  
John E. - 33,93  
Mertella - 94  
(unknown) - 93  
William Riley - 93  
William West - 93

CRUMPLY,  
Prathena - 19

CURRY,  
Jane - 27

DAIL,  
Owen J. - 148

DAMRON,  
Mary A. (Mrs.) - 64

DASEY,  
Percy J. - 132

DAVIS,  
Bernice B. - 108  
Elizabeth Annice - 20  
Emily - 79  
Laura A. - 139  
Mary Robert "Robbie" - 70,154,155  
Robert - 154

DAWSON,  
James A. - 107

DEAN,  
Loyce D. - 140

DEEREN,  
Ira - 91

DICKINSON,  
Percie S. - 83

DIXON,  
Edmund D. - 138  
Laura Isabelle - 65,138  
Miriam D. - 23,69,151,152,154,156

DOUGLAS,  
Nancy - 97

DULTON,  
Daniel L. - 83

DUNHAM,  
David - 99  
Sophia Jane - 38,99

DUNN,  
Eliza Jane - 45  
James M. - 45  
John - 12,45  
Mary Ann - 45  
Samuel M. - 14

EAKINS-AKINS,  
Elizabeth - 100

EDGERTON,  
Lillian H. "Lottie" - 26,78

EDRIS,  
William - 64

EDWARDS,  
May - 82

ERVIN-IRVIN,  
 (female) - 45  
 John - 12,45  
 (male) - 45

FERGUSON,  
 Annis - 91  
 Boyd Blount - 91  
 Daisy D. - 91  
 Delight Gladys - 91  
 Edith Della - 91  
 Ernest Hugh "Hughie" - 91  
 Frechie Fay - 91  
 Henry - 90  
 Herbert Matlock - 91  
 Isaac - 33,90  
 Mabel Clare - 91  
 Susan (Mrs.) - 90

FIELDS,  
 Frank Shirley - 108

FINCH,  
 Thomas - 89

FLETCHER,  
 Charles C. - 137

FOWLER,  
 Henry - 7  
 James Lee - 14

FOX,  
 David L. - 91  
 Lillian Bell - 109

FRANK,  
 Anna Goldie -

FRY,  
 Albert - 113  
 Almanzor C. - 50  
 Christina (Mrs.) - 113

FRY (Cont'd)  
 Ellen Mae "Ella" - 113  
 George A. - 43,113  
 Grace Maude - 113  
 Jonas - 113

GARRETT,  
 William S. - 148

GATES,  
 John A. - 80

GEE,  
 Charles A. - 141

GENTRY,  
 Mary - 50

GEORGE,  
 John - 112

GIBSON,  
 Lodema A. - 83

GILCHRIST,  
 Lydia - 53

GINN,  
 Elizabeth - 89

GLENN,  
 James - 97  
 Martha - 38,97

GLIDDEN,  
 Lemuel Travis - 122

GLOVER,  
 James N. -

GOODWIN,  
 Floyd Herman - 147  
 Jennie Josephine - 54

GORDON,  
Mary E. - 51

GREEN,  
James - 34  
Martha "Patsy" - 9,34,95  
Polly (Mrs.) - 34

GREGG,  
David - 51  
Edward M. - 51  
Elizabeth D. - 51  
George - 51  
James Madison - 13,50,51  
Martin - 51  
Sarah - 51  
Virginia - 51  
Washington - 51  
William - 51

GRENINGER,  
Peter - 20

GRIFFITH,  
George - 136

GROVE,  
Rebecca - 33

GULLIAN,  
Ida - 104

HACKER,  
Joseph - 7  
Julius - 7

HACKETT,  
Fathew E. - 55,126

HADLEY,  
Alice Edna - 57,127,128  
James T. - 57  
Jerusha (Mrs.) - 127

HADLEY (Cont'd)  
John - 127  
Nancy Marie - 17,57,127,129,130,131,  
132  
Sybil A. "Sibbie" - 61

HAGGARD,  
Ella J. - 132  
Ethel D. - 132  
Samuel Baldwin - 132  
Winfield Scott - 58,132

HAGGERTY,  
Eleanor "Nellie" - 2,7,8,25,27,29,30,31,33,  
34,35  
Prissillah - 7  
Sarah - 7

HALL,  
Anne B. - 53  
Walter Monroe - 106

HANCOCK,  
Harvey W. - 115

HARDER,  
Maggie A. (Mrs.) - 27,80,81

HARDESTY,  
Benjamin Ficklen - 92

HARMON,  
Lillian - 72

HARPER,  
Hannah A. - 106  
Rhoda Ann - 44

HARRIS,  
Ada Rae - 92  
Ella Elizabeth - 92  
John B. - 92  
Joseph Naperville - 33

HARRIS (Cont'd)

Mary (Mrs.) - 92  
 Norton Benton - 92  
 Rebecca Belle - 92  
 William - 92

HARRISON,

Sue - 148

HARVEY,

Amanda Matilda - 157  
 B. J. - 158  
 Benjamin - 158  
 Cynthia (Mrs.) - 157  
 Frankie Alice - 158  
 Franklin L. - 71,157  
 George A. - 157  
 James Samuel - 157  
 John R. - 157  
 Mary Elizabeth - 158  
 Susan Ellen - 157  
 (unknown) - 157,158  
 Walter Reed - 158

HASTINGS,

Effie E. - 41,107  
 George - 65,138  
 Mary Jane (Lane) - 65,138

HAWKINS,

John W. - 22

HAY,

Benjamin - 77  
 Elizabeth "Elly" - 15  
 Emily J. - 26,77  
 Ruth (Mrs.) - 77  
 Virginia Elizabeth - 26,77

HAYDON,

Garnet - 14

HEATH,

Elijah - 6

HEDGLE,

Elizabeth (Barlow) - 18

HEMENWAY,

Nelly - 34

HENDEL,

Carrie - 89

HENDREN,

Benjamin H. - 116

HENRY,

Archibald - 123  
 Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 123  
 Sarah Milly - 49,123

HENSLEE-HENSLEY,

Abbie Burk "Buck" - 141  
 Arvellor "Rube" - 142  
 Elvira (Mrs.) - 140  
 Enoch M. - 141  
 Evaline - 11,42,109,110,111,112,113,114,  
 115,116  
 Gilbert W. - 142  
 James M. - 141  
 Jesse L. - 141  
 John Calhoun - 141  
 Margaret "Maggie" - 141  
 Martha Lou "Hettie" - 141  
 Martin Cleveland - 142  
 Mary F. - 43,112  
 Maxfield G. - 140  
 Maxfield F. - 66,140  
 Nancy (Mrs.) - 112  
 Sarah A. - 111  
 Thomas - 112  
 William Homer - 141

HEYLAND,

Thomas Western - 96

HICKMAN,

Moina - 138

HICKS,

Eleanor - 10

HIENE,

Henry Christian - 52

HILES,

Rolan H. - 108

HINKLE,

Delilah - 101

Marjorie - 101

Sarah - 11,39,102,103

HINTON,

Cynthia Ann - 17,59,132,133,134

HOBBS,

Sydney F. - 93

HOCKERSMITH,

Melvina M. - 62

HOLLAND,

John W. - 13,53

Tom - 139

Virginia J. "Jennie" - 54

HOOPER,

Rhoda (Mrs.) - 42

William - 11,42

HOOVER,

Beulah - 116

HOUTCHENS,

Mary - 76

HOWARD,

Bennie - 89

HUBBARD,

Laura Clarissa - 102

HUBBELL,

Lathrop H. - 94

Louisa - 33,94

HUDSON,

Elizabeth - 147

HUFF,

Sarah - 11,40,104,105,106,107,108

HUFFINE,

Callie - 149

HUGHES,

Martha L. - 19,65,135,136,138

Mary Lou - 155

Wesley - 65

HUMMEL,

John L. - 90

HUNT,

Alfred - 125

Cyrus Lee - 49,125,126

Jane (Mrs.) - 125

HUTTON,

Lida Von - 106

ILER,

Elsie Viola - 82

INGERSOLL,

Clara - 65,136,137

Nancy (Mrs.) - 136

William - 136

ISAY,

Lorene - 157

IVES,

Sylvia "Alvira" - 94

JAMES,

David Denton - 69,150,151

John Franklin - 150

Mary Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 150

JENKINS,

Sarah - 112

JOHNSON,

Anna M. - 136

Elizabeth B. "Betsy" - 9,34,35,95

Harry O. - 120

Nelly (Hemenway) - 3 4

JOLLY-JOLLEY,

George - 43,114

Henry - 114

James Richard - 114

Nancy (Mrs.) - 114

Pearl G. (Mrs.) - 114

JONES,

Orpha - 14

JUST,

Elese M. - 83

KAYLOR,

Mary K. - 109

KEARNS-KERNS,

Abraham - 76

John - 26

Mary Ann (Mrs.) - 76

KEENEY,

Jonathan Anthony - 15

KELLY,

Mellie Lee (Work) - 146

KESSLER-KISSLER,

Frederick - 47,122

Jessie - 122

KING,

Alice - 127

Mary A. - 16,55,126,127

Russell Hubbert - 121

KIRK,

Sarah Ann - 105

KITCHEN,

Charles - 3,21,24

David Charles - 21,22

(female) - 24

Frances - 22

George - 21

James B. - 21

Lankford Russell - 21

Lucy Ann - 21

Nancy - 2,4,10,21,22

Rebecca J. - 21,22

Sarah Ann - 21

Stephen S. - 21,22

William - 4,21,24

KLINE-CLINE,

Frances - 148

KNAPP,

Carrie M. - 37,96,97

Chauncey F. - 49,124

KNIGHT,

Andrew J. - 101

Annie E. - 102

Elijah Edward - 102

Elijah N. "Lidge" - 38,101,102

Irene (Mrs.) - 102

John Presley - 102

Johnson N. - 128

LACEFIELD,  
Fannie - 22

LANDRUM,  
Jesse B. - 15

LANE,  
Mary Jane - 65,138

LARIOS,  
Jose Ignacio - 86

LEAVERTON,  
W. F. - 55

LEE,  
Nancy Agnes - 3,16,17,57,58,59,60  
Sarah "Sally" - 3,16,17,61,63,64,65  
Susannah - 18  
William - 16,17

LEEDS,  
Charles Archie - 120  
Gertrude M. - 120  
Learner B. - 47,119,120  
Learner Blackman - 120  
Lulu E. - 120  
Maude - 120  
Pearl - 120  
Solomon - 119  
(unknown) - 120

LEONARD,  
David H. - 72

LEWIS,  
Calvin Jason -138

LINCOLN,  
Elizabeth M. "Lizzie" - 59,133,134  
George - 133  
Joanna (Mrs.) - 133

LINDSEY-LINDSAY,  
Catherine Houston - 87,88  
Minerva A. - 45,54  
Rollin - 12,44,54

LINE,  
Alice - 88

LINTON,  
Abigail "Abbie" - 53

LITTLE,  
A. C. - 151  
Darthula Watson "Lula" - 70,151  
Elizabeth - 19

LITTLETON,  
Elizabeth "Betsy" - 6  
Emaline "Lena" - 7  
George L. - 5,6  
James - 6  
Malinda A. - 6  
Mary "Polly" - 6  
Minerva - 7  
Pleasant - 6  
Sarah "Sally" - 6  
Thomas - 2,5,6  
William - 5,6,71

LIVINGSTON,  
Laura F. - 130

LOVELACE,  
Charles - 148

LOWE,  
Clarence E. - 151

MackENZIE,  
Isaac - 129

MACY,  
George William "Willie" - 140



MALCOLM,  
Robert Martin - 115

MARSHALL,  
Aaron - 18,61  
Elizabeth M. - 62  
(female) - 62  
Leana "Anna" - 63  
(male) - 62  
Mary M. - 62  
Sarah Frances - 62  
Thomas Jefferson - 62

MARTIN,  
Craton - 114  
Gertrude B. - 114  
George Webb - 100  
James W. - 43,114  
Lucy Myrtle - 115

MASON,  
Mary - 132

MASSEY,  
Frederick Lee - 143  
Lou E. - 141

MATHIS-MATTHIS,  
Rebecca - 6  
William - 6

MATLOCK-MATTOCK,MEDLOCK,  
Abraham H. - 41,104  
Agnes L. - 60,134,135  
Agnes Pearl "Aggie" - 83  
Albert - 106  
Alberta (Mrs.) - 154  
Alice Mary - 136  
Alida Louise - 33,93  
Allen Reaves - 58,131  
Alley - 26,79  
Almira Marie "Mira" - 29,86  
Alonzo - 29,86

MATLOCK (Cont'd)  
Amanda R. - 34,95  
Amanda Jane - 28,84  
Arlie - 149  
Barbara E. - 39,103  
Benjamin - 129  
Bert Paris - 116  
Beulah Ethel - 143  
Burton W. - 94  
Caladonia D. "Callie" - 68,144  
Callie Lavina - 148  
Calvin - 38,99  
Carey Noble - 83  
Caroline W. - 49,124  
Charles - 49,81,101,125  
Charles Ballard - 26,79  
Charles C. - 151  
Charles Edgar - 47,121  
Charles H. - 98  
Charles Orville "Charlie" - 82  
Charles Raymond - 148  
Charles Willie - 68,148  
Charlotte - 11,40  
Christopher Columbus - 27,80,81  
Clara W. (Mrs.) - 78  
Clarence Edward - 108  
Claude Craghead - 83  
Clifford - 155  
Clinton B. - 29,84  
Clinton Thomas - 138  
Corydon H. - 26,77  
David - 3,9,11,16,17,34,35,40,57,58,59,  
60,95,104,105,106,107,108  
David B. - 57,127,128  
David J. - 37,96,97  
David M. - 47,117  
Dela Viola - 112  
Dora I. (Mrs.) - 47,118  
Earl Ogden - 117  
Edgar Watton - 121  
Edith - 46,48,123  
Edith May - 119  
Edna D. (Mrs.) - 153

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Edna Elizabeth - 69,150  
 Edwin Frank - 148  
 Elijah Bert - 110  
 Eliza Ann - 38,100  
 Eliza E. - 71,157  
 Eliza Jane - 13,39,53,54,102  
 Eliza Jane "Jennie" - 42,110  
 Elizabeth - 1,3,14,23,71  
 Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 1  
 Elizabeth M. "Lizzie" - 33,92  
 Ella Eugenia - 137  
 Ella Mabel - 121  
 Ellen - 28,81  
 Elsie (Mrs.) - 136  
 Emaline M. - 43,113  
 Emma E. - 33,90  
 Ernest Monroe - 137  
 Estella "Fanny" - 129  
 Eugene L. - 94  
 Eugene William "Bill" - 153  
 Eva - 49,125,126  
 Eva L. - 139  
 Exa - 155  
 (female) - 13,53,55,110  
 Florence - 47,122  
 Florence Myrtle - 153  
 Frank - 47,122  
 Frank W. - 133,134  
 Frederick L. - 134  
 George - 3,16,17,18,61,63,64,65,110  
 George Martin - 136  
 George Paris - 43,116  
 George Raymond - 137  
 George W. - 11,37,38,39,40,41,97,98,99,  
 100,101,102,103,107  
 George Washington - 9,19,34,61,65,95,  
 135,136,138  
 Gertrude M. "Gertie" - 116  
 Grace Craghead - 85  
 Grant Carl - 83  
 Gula - 152  
 Harriet A. - 43,111

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Harriet Arabelle "Belle" - 98  
 Harry Musgrave (aka Charles) - 121  
 Hazel E. - 122  
 Hazel M. - 116  
 Henry Harrison - 10,36,37,96,97  
 Hopie Claire - 86  
 Horace Alexander - 70,151  
 Hugh - 156  
 Ida Alice - 104  
 Ida M. - 99  
 Ida S. - 128  
 Inez Mae - 109  
 Irvin F. - 38,99  
 Isabella C. "Bell" - 27,79,80  
 Iva M. - 118  
 Iva S. - 110  
 Ivy Josephine - 139  
 Jack - 113  
 Jackson - 23,72  
 James - 3,12,23,38,44,45,46,48,49,50,52,  
 53,55,71,98,156,157  
 James Arthur - 110  
 James Bruce - 147  
 James Burton - 8,27,79,80  
 James H. - 49,123  
 James Henry "Harry" & "Dolly" - 101  
 James J. - 43,115  
 James Jesse - 68,149  
 James M. - 46,117  
 James Pickel - 147  
 James Pursley - 66,140  
 James Thompson - 58,129,130,131  
 James W. - 11,13,42,48,109,110,111,  
 112,113,114,115,116,123,124,125  
 Jasper Newton - 41,65,105,106,136,137  
 Jefferson - 26,78  
 Jennie - 47,122  
 Jerusha Ellen - 41,106  
 Jesse - 3,22,66,67,69,71,72,142  
 Jesse Eli - 70,156  
 Jesse Lee - 133  
 Jesse T. - 17,58,59,130,132,133,134

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Jessie Blanch - 109,110  
 Jessie M. - 116  
 Jessie May - 104  
 Jessie Viola - 138  
 Joan (Mrs.) - 131  
 Johanna "Anna" - 3,21,24  
 John - 38,43,97,99,112  
 John C. - 23,59,67,132,133,144,145,146,  
 147,148,149,150  
 John Calhoun - 67,140,143  
 John Francis "Frank" - 78  
 John Glenn - 94  
 John I. - 153  
 John J. - 39,103  
 John L. - 26,75  
 John Mathias - 33,94  
 John Samuel - 68,149  
 John Shepherd (Sr. & Jr.) - 2,7,8,9,25,27,  
 29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,87,88,89,90  
 John Thomas - 12,48,68,147  
 John W. - 11,39,102,103  
 John Wesley L. - 17,60  
 John William - 70,154,155  
 Joseph Dixon - 70,152,155  
 Joseph Duckett - 153  
 Joseph Graham - 56,127  
 Joseph Hawkins - 9,35,36  
 Joyce - 156  
 Julia A. - 58,130  
 Leander C. - 59,133,134  
 Lena Ella - 147  
 Lena Ellsworth - 85  
 Lena Frances - 136  
 Lenora - 59,134  
 Leslie Coulter - 153  
 Leslie West - 97  
 Levina Ella "Ellie" - 68,147  
 Lillian Louisa "Dot" - 83  
 Lizzie (Mrs.) - 27,81  
 Lizzie C. - 71,156  
 Lizzie Maria - 55,126  
 Lois May - 69,150,151

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Louisa - 28,81  
 Louisa C. - 16,56  
 Lucille (Mrs.) - 153  
 Lucinda Jane - 66,140  
 Lulu - 81  
 Mae B. (Mrs.) - 134  
 Maggie - 151  
 Maggie Charity - 70,154  
 Maggie M. 140  
 Mahalia Frances - 43,114  
 (male) - 70,152  
 Malinda - 11,42  
 Margaret - 9,13,29,52  
 Margaret (Mrs.) -  
 Margaret Amanda "Maggie" - 98  
 Margaret M. - 41,105  
 Marguerite - 152  
 Marguerite R. (Mrs.) - 70,152  
 Martha Florence - 43,114  
 Martha Mae - 148  
 Martin C. - 23,67,140  
 Martin Cleveland - 66,139  
 Martin Luther - 65,138  
 Mary - 59,134  
 Mary "Polly" - 2,5  
 Mary A. - 47,119,120  
 Mary A. B. - 43,115  
 Mary Alice - 70,154  
 Mary Angeline "Mollie" - 139  
 Mary Ann - 25,32,74,87,88  
 Mary Ann "Polly" - 11,13,44,49,50  
 Mary E. - 34,41,58,95,105,132  
 Mary E. J. "Jennie" - 118  
 Mary Eleanor "Ella" - 35,95,96  
 Mary Eliza - 49,124  
 Mary Ellen - 110  
 Mary Emma - 55,126  
 Mary Irene - 86  
 Mary Isabel "Belle" - 129  
 Mary J. "Mollie" - 68,145  
 Mary Jane - 17,60,98  
 Mary Jane "Janie" - 39,102

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Mary Vida - 148,149  
 Matilda - 13,19,50,51,64  
 Maud Elizabeth - 147  
 Maud Ellen "Nellie" - 85  
 Maude Mabel - 137  
 May Estella - 128  
 May Irene - 86  
 Melissa - 32,87,88  
 Merle Elmo - 83  
 Millie Astell - 138  
 Minerva - 123  
 Minnie Ora - 69,150  
 Miriam - 151,155  
 Muriel Ida - 108  
 Myrtle (Mrs.) - 137  
 Myrtle Mabel "Myrt" - 85  
 Nancy - 4,21,24  
 Nancy A. - 40,41,103,105  
 Nancy B. "Nannie" - 131  
 Nancy E. - 18,63  
 Nancy J. - 128  
 Nancy Jane - 26,49,75,76,124,125  
 Nellie - 48,81,123  
 Nellie M. - 136  
 Newton Lewis - 106  
 Noble Noah - 28,82,85  
 Norris Pearl - 137  
 Olive - 46,48,123  
 Ora L. - 108  
 Paris C. - 38,101  
 Pattie D. (Mrs.) - 77  
 Paul Joseph - 108  
 Pauline - 149  
 Pearl - 105  
 Pearl Hadley - 128  
 Phyllis - 155  
 Richard - 67,143  
 Robert Davis - 156  
 Robert Franklin "Frank" - 69,150  
 Robert M. - 99  
 Rosanna - 12,44,45,54  
 Rosanna "Rosey" - 3,19

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

Ruby - 78,152  
 Ruby A. - 156  
 Ruth - 108  
 Ruth Inez - 83  
 Sadie Inez - 137  
 Samantha Caroline - 59,133  
 Samuel Kenneth - 149  
 Sarah - 12,45  
 Sarah "Sally" - 9,30,31  
 Sarah A. - 98  
 Sarah A. "Sally" - 68,146  
 Sarah B. - 40,41,108  
 Sarah E. - 38,101,102  
 Sarah Eleandor "Sally" - 23,72,73  
 Sarah Ellen - 26,77  
 Sarah Lee - 17,58  
 Sarah M. - 59,104,133  
 Sarah Pauline - 49,125  
 Susan - 47,118  
 Susan E. - 39,103  
 Susan Laura - 26,76,77  
 Susan Lee - 18,61,62  
 Temperance (Mrs.) - 41,104  
 Theodore J. - 29,82,85  
 Thomas - 18,61,66,143  
 Thomas B. - 23,69,70,77,140,151,152,  
 153,154,156  
 Thomas Benton - 142  
 Thomas Bruce - 68,146  
 Thomas H. - 55,126  
 Thomas Henry - 3,15,16,55,56  
 Thomas Jefferson - 8,25,27,33,65,74,75,  
 76,77,78,79,89,90,135  
 Thomas Thompson - 136  
 Ulysses Sylvester - 109  
 (unknown) - 34,95,112,118,119,136  
 Vernon A. - 26,78  
 Vira - 98  
 Virginia (Mrs.) - 153  
 Walter John - 147  
 Walter Quincy - 107  
 West P. - 37,97

MATLOCK (Cont'd)

West Walker - 9,33,92,93,94,95  
 William - 1,2,4,5,7,10,12,14,15,16,17,19,  
 21,22,24,25,37,39,40,42,44,74  
 William A. - 47,118  
 William B. - 139  
 William Caswell - 142  
 William D. - 40,41,75,104  
 William F. - 39,103  
 William Frank - 109  
 William Franklin "Frank" - 106  
 William H. - 119  
 William Herbert - 148  
 William Holland - 78  
 William L. - 58,132  
 William L. "Bill" - 128  
 William Lee - 17,57,127,129,130,131,132  
 William Marion - 42,109  
 William Newton - 67,143  
 William P. - 97  
 William Rodgers - 16,55,126,127  
 William Stephen - 23,66,67,139,140,142,  
 143  
 William Theodore "Will" - 83  
 William Tyndall - 8,25,27,28,81,82,84,85,  
 86  
 William W. - 12,46,117,118,119,121,122,  
 123  
 Willie King - 56,126,127

MAULDING,

Cora B. - 83

MAYFIELD,

Lillian - 154

McALPINE,

George Alexander - 137

McBRIDE,

Hovey S. - 104

McGAUGHEY,

Arthur - 52  
 Charles Oliver - 53  
 Edward W. - 52  
 Edward Wilson - 13,52  
 Mary "Mollie" - 52  
 Sarah J. - 52  
 Thomas Corwin - 53

McKINNEY,

Ora Elizabeth - 154

McLELLAN,

Elizabeth J. "Bessie" - 112

McMULLIN,

James Jordan - 20  
 Sarah - 16,17

McNATT,

Cassie - 80

McPHERSON,

Eleandor - 3,22,66,67,69,71,72  
 Henry W. - 87

McVEY,

Eliza Jane - 12,46,117,118,119,121,122,  
 123

MELQUIST,

Elnora (Mrs.) - 82

MELVIN,

Anna E. - 107

MENNIS-MINNIS,

James V. - 92

MEYERS-MYERS,

John - 15,62

MICHAELS,  
Richard H. - 91

MILLAN,  
Charlotte - 84

MILLER,  
Ephraim M. - 7  
Henry C. - 98  
J. M. - 41,105  
James - 31  
Sammie T. - 144

MILTON,  
Ora F. - 116

MINER,  
Minnie L. - 107

MITCHEL-MITCHELL,  
Edgar L. - 86  
Paul - 156

MOLDER,  
Mary Catherine - 141

MONTGOMERY,  
Rhoda Ann (Harper) - 44

MOORE,  
James - 156  
Mathina (Mrs.) - 156  
Nolah - 70,156  
Reuben - 31  
Samuel - 24

MOUNTJOY,  
Charles Cloke - 98

MUNDEN,  
John W. - 90

MUSGRAVE,  
Olive (Mrs.) - 121  
Olive J. - 47,121  
Walton - 121

MYERS (See MEYERS)

NANCE,  
Nancy May - 29

NATION,  
Nancy Helen - 41,105,106  
Samuel - 105

NEAL,  
James Franklin - 100

NELSON,  
Walter - 141

NEWBILL,  
Amanda Jane - 82,85

NEWMAN,  
Dorothy Eleanor - 110

NEWTON,  
Belle Porter - 86

NICHOLS,  
Catherine Emaline - 47,117  
Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 117  
Erasmus D. -  
Ina A. - 94  
John - 117

NOBLE,  
Cynthia - 21

OATMAN,  
George - 30  
John - 29  
John M. - 30

OATMAN (Cont'd)

Minerva A. - 30  
 Polly - 2,8,36  
 Sarah Eleanor - 30  
 Simeon - 9,29

O'BRIEN,

Edward - 30

ODOM-ODEM-ODUM,

Eldridge - 72  
 Harriet Elizabeth - 73  
 Isaac Hamilton - 23,72,73  
 John E. - 73  
 Mary Elizabeth - 73  
 Tessa (Mrs.) - 73

OLIPHANT,

James Madison - 67  
 Lavina (Mrs.) - 67  
 Mary Jane - 23,67,144,145,146,147,148,  
 149,150

OLIVER,

Elizabeth "Lizzie" - 50

ORRELL,

Sarah Emily - 142

ORTON,

Alfred - 63

PARKS,

May - 86

PATTERSON,

Robert Andrew - 73

PAUL,

Elizabeth B. - 31  
 James William - 101  
 Margaret Elizabeth "Maggie" - 38,101  
 Mary Ann - 31

PAUL (Cont'd)

Melvina Barbara - 31  
 West - 31  
 William - 9,30,31  
 Y. P. - 105

PAULEY,

Harry H. - 120

PAYNE,

Margaret - 75

PEREGO,

Van Doyle - 149

PERRY,

William H. - 65

PERSELLEY-PERSALLIE,

Caswell - 142  
 Margaret - 23,66,139,140,142,143  
 Ruth Apalonia - 66,142  
 Ruth Irene "Nannie" - 140

PETTIT,

Theresa B. - 10,36,37,96,97

PHILLIPS,

Fanny M. - 87

PICKEL,

Clyde - 148

PIERCE,

Belinda Jane - 15

PIERSON,

John - 132  
 Louisa - 59,132,133  
 Nancy (Mrs.) - 132

POINTER,

Charlotte - 22

POWELL,  
Martha Jane - 61

PRESNALL,  
Emmett - 152

PRESTON,  
Samuel A. - 7

PRIEST,  
Penelope - 21

RAIDER,  
Lillian - 149

RALEIGH,  
Mabel Jane - 94

RAMSEY,  
Mary - 25,27

RAND,  
George Dexter - 52

RANDALS,  
Bertha - 157

RARIDON,  
Ruby E. - 133

RATCLIFF,  
John - 72

RATLEDGE,  
George Washington - 148

REDFORD,  
Olive Virginia - 130

REED (See REID)

REID-REED,  
Charles - 75  
Ellen - 74  
Minnie - 54  
Nancy - 75  
Susan J. - 88  
Thomas Jefferson - 74  
William David - 25,74  
William G. - 74

RHODES,  
Charlotte Lavina - 42,109  
Elijah - 109

RICE,  
Leila - 117

RICHARDSON,  
Amon - 78  
Elizabeth - 57  
Hannah - 82

RICHES,  
Gladys - 146

ROBARDS,  
Casper - 49,124  
Everett Roscoe - 124  
James Matlock - 124  
John R. - 124  
Sarah (Mrs.) - 124  
Sarah Caroline - 124

ROBBINS,  
Joseph E. - 118

ROBINSON,  
Ada Elizabeth - 144  
Christina (Mrs.) - 145  
Eunice M. - 145,146  
Frank M. - 146  
Fred C. - 145  
Hugh M. - 68,145



ROBINSON (Cont'd)

James Ernest - 144  
 John Oren - 144  
 Lois Margaret - 146  
 Mabel Lois - 145  
 Mamie Jane - 144  
 Maude M. - 146  
 Minnie Bessie - 145  
 Osie Bell - 144  
 Ruth Riches - 145  
 Walter John - 146  
 Will Oscar - 145  
 William Smith - 68,144

ROCKWELL,

Flora Estella - 137

ROGERS-RODGERS,

Elizabeth - 3,15,16,55,56  
 Harriet N. - 51  
 Herbert Lee - 147  
 James - 15

ROSE,

Mattie Lee - 147

ROTHGEB,

Elizabeth - 29

ROWLSON-RAWLSON,

Ira A. - 52  
 William - 52,53

RULING,

Harriet - 95

RUSSELL,

James F. - 63

RYAN,

Flora A. - 98

SANDERS,

Moses - 106

SAUNDERS,

Samantha C. - 57,127  
 Walter Asa - 155

SAY,

Eleanor Frankie "Nora" - 128

SCARCE,

John T. - 51

SCHERRER,

Henry A. - 137

SCHMOE,

Earl Kenneth - 108

SCHUYLER,

Julia Ann - 17,60

SCOTT,

Evaline - 151

SEARS,

Marianne - 154

SHAFFER,

Sadie Virginia Frances - 114

SHEPHERD,

James - 1  
 Mary Angeline - 139  
 Sarah "Sally" - 1,2,5,7,10,12,14,15,16,17,  
 19,21,22,24

SHUTE,

Charles Monroe - 96

SIMPSON,

Charles W. - 144  
 Thomas J. - 127

SLOAN,

Earl G. (aka PECK) - 110

SMALLWOOD,

Theodore Horace - 98

SMITH,

Albert Baldwin - 83

Cora Belle - 115

E. Carlyle - 155

Emma Eunice - 119

Henry O. - 92

Jemima - 11,39

Jesse W. - 31

Joel - 65

Mary E. - 65,135

Minerva E. "Minnie" - 115

Nellie May - 101

Robert M. - 43,115

Virginia Belle - 58,131

SOLOMON,

William H. - 99

SOUTHERN,

Jennie Mae - 153

STARBIRD,

Austin Tyler - 110

STEELE,

Robert C. - 128

STEERS,

John H. - 21

Penelope (Priest) - 21

STEPHENS,

Edward Wilfred - 113

STEWART,

William Richard - 109

STINE,

Reubena J. - 76

STOCKTON,

Lorenzo N. - 80

STONE,

Charles Matlock - 89

Elias Barbee - 87,88

Elias Smith - 32,87,88

Eva Dema - 88

Florence Myrtle "Flora" - 89

Francis Burgess - 32 ,87,88

Grace Darling - 89

Guy B. - 89

Jesse Gertrude - 89

John Francis - 87

John Lindsey - 89

John Wiley - 88

Martha A. - 33,89,90

Mary Catherine - 87

Melissa Mae - 89

Ovid Jefferson - 89

Thomas Jefferson - 88

STOUT,

Jane - 15

STOW,

Elizabeth - 20

Robert - 6

Samuel - 6

STOWELL,

Grace - 110

Nora - 109

STRCKLAND,

Thomas - 117

STUTSMAN,

James - 22

SULLIVAN,

Nancy - 14

SYMMONDS,  
Franklin H. - 62

TARBOX,  
Clara Etta - 92

TARTER,  
Everett D. - 145,146

TEAGUE,  
John E. - 54

TETER,  
George D. - 134  
Hiram - 60,134,135  
Mariah L. (Mrs.) - 134  
May V. - 135

THOMPSON,  
John - 18,64,65  
Martin B. -135  
Mary Isabella - 65,135  
Perry - 64  
William B. - 19,64

THORNTON,  
Maude E. - 101

THRUSH,  
Irvin D. - 89

TINCHER,  
Selena - 22

TINGLEY,  
Margaret Manova - 87

TIPTON,  
John W. - 111

TROXELL,  
Nannie A. - 52

TRUMBO,  
Lavina - 9,33,92,93,94,95  
Mathias - 33

TURNER,  
Lucy - 114  
Milton C. - 45,54  
Minerva A. (Lindsey) - 54

TYLER,  
John M. - 136

UNDERWOOD,  
Susan Ann - 93

VAN NICE-VAN NUYS,  
Charles E. - 130  
Clara D. - 130  
Frank E. - 130  
Harvey Nelson - 58,130  
Lawrence - 130

VAN OSDEL,  
Anna Scott - 96  
Charles Ruland - 35,95  
Elizabeth G. - 96  
Harriet LaVina - 96  
May Ella - 96  
William Clark - 95  
William D. "Willie" - 96

VAWTER,  
Esther A. - 51

VERTREES,  
Celestial Florilla "Flora" - 80  
Charles - 79  
Ernest - 80  
John Honduras - 80  
Susan Rosetta "Rose" - 80  
(unknown) - 80  
Warren - 27,79,80

VIELHAK,  
Herbert Albert - 116

WAGNER,  
May (Parks) - 86

WAGGONER,  
Catherine - 120

WALKER,  
Annie E. (Mrs.) - 44  
Charlotte M. - 44  
Elizabeth - 15,21  
Ella May - 43,116  
George - 10,21  
James Andrew - 112  
Jess - 14  
John - 14  
John Shepherd - 14  
Margaret - 14  
Martha - 15  
Mary - 72  
Matilda Clinton - 15  
Nancy - 14  
Sarah - 15  
Sarah "Sally" - 2,10,37,39,40,42,44  
Thomas - 14  
Thomas C. - 3,14  
Wesley - 14  
West C. - 11,44  
William - 15,44  
William P. - 116

WALTERS,  
Sarah Ann "Sallie" - 66  
William Carroll - 139

WALTRIP,  
Sid A. - 139

WARD,  
Emanuel - 11,39  
Jemima (Smith) - 11,39 ,103  
William A. - 30

WATSON,  
Charles Ovid - 91

WATTS,  
Susie - 158

WELLS,  
Josephine "Josie" - 142  
Sarah J. - 20

WESTFALL,  
Ada A. - 97

WEY,  
Emma Josephine - 112  
John Henry - 112  
Margaret Frances - 111  
Peyton - 111  
Rachel (Mrs.) - 111  
Thomas Peyton - 43,111  
William Harvey - 112

WEYER,  
Andrew - 15

WHALEN,  
Julia - 74

WHITE,  
Arthur Owen - 13,45,53,54  
Charles E. - 54  
Edgar W. - 54  
Hiram W. - 45  
Horace - 54  
John D. - 54  
Mary M. - 54  
Minerva W. - 54  
Minnie A. - 54

WHITESELL-WHITSELL,

George W. - 100  
 Peter - 100  
 Sarah Alice - 100  
 Sarepta Ann - 100  
 (unknown) - 100  
 William E. - 38,100

WILEY,

Sarah A. (Hensley) - 111

WILKES,

Malinda - 99

WILSON,

David - 18,63  
 David A. - 62  
 David G. - 17,60  
 Ellen - 22  
 Hiram - 6  
 Sarah Samantha "Sallie" - 61  
 William Lee - 61

WINFREE,

Edwin - 56,126,127  
 Elizabeth M. (Mrs.) - 126  
 Thomas E. - 126

WINTER,

Ella H. - 47,121  
 Isaac - 121  
 Mary (Mrs.) - 121

WISDOM,

Sarah Catherine "Kate" - 64

WOOD,

Rosanna Eliza - 3,12,44,45,46,48,49,50,  
 52,53,55

WOODY,

Samuel - 20

WORK,

Mellie Lee - 146

WRIGHT,

Ora M. - 106  
 William P. - 15

YODER,

Ira Judson - 113  
 Minnie A. - 113

YOUMANS,

Balfe Ballard - 86  
 Charles E. - 86  
 Faith - 86  
 Freeman Woods - 29,86

YOUNG,

Anna - 11,37,38,97,98,99,100,101,102  
 Comfort - 29

ZIMMERLIN,

Gus - 111